Fundamental Study of Engineered Cathode and Li-ion Conducting Electrolyte Architectures for High Energy Density Lithium Sulfur Batteries

by

Pavithra Murugavel Shanthi

Bachelor of Technology in Chemical & Electrochemical Engineering, Central Electrochemical Research institute, Karaikudi, India, 2013

Submitted to the Graduate Faculty of the
Swanson School of Engineering in partial fulfillment
of the requirements for the degree of
Doctor of Philosophy

University of Pittsburgh
2020
This dissertation was presented
by

Pavithra Murugavel Shanthi

It was defended on
December 19, 2019
and approved by

Dr. Robert M. Enick, Ph.D, Professor, Department of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering

Dr. James McKone, Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering

Dr. Brandon Grainger, Ph.D., Assistant Professor, Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering

Dissertation Director: Dr. Prashant N. Kumta, Ph.D., Professor, Department of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering
Abstract

Fundamental Study of Engineered Cathode and Li-ion Conducting Electrolyte Architectures for High Energy Density Lithium Sulfur Batteries

Pavithra Murugavel Shanthi, PhD
University of Pittsburgh, 2020

Rapid development in electric vehicle and portable electronic device technologies has made it imperative to identify new higher energy density (~500 Wh/kg) battery systems than currently available Li-ion batteries (~250 Wh/kg). Lithium-sulfur with a theoretical capacity of ~1675 mAh/g has emerged as the leading next generation Li-ion battery system. However, sulfur cathodes are hamstrung by inherent poor electronic conductivity (~1×10^{-15} S/m), volumetric expansion (~80%) and more importantly, soluble polysulfide formation causing inferior cyclability, areal capacities and rate capabilities. This PhD dissertation overcomes these limitations by engineering electron conducting novel cathode architectures using metal organic frameworks (MOFs) and complex framework materials (CFMs) as primary sulfur hosts confining the volume expansion along with composite polymer electrolytes (CPEs) and directly deposited sulfur architectures (DDSA) combining polysulfide trapping agents (PTAs). The sulfur infiltrated MOF (S-MOF) and CFM hosts (S-CFMs) exhibit stable capacities of ~1000-1050 mAh/g with minimal fade rate (~0.12-0.19% loss/cycle) due to Lewis acid-base interactions of the MOF with polysulfides and concomitant sulfur bonding with the CFM carbon architecture yielding complete lithiated polysulfide species retention within the MOF and CFM structures. The CPEs and DDSA-PTA composite systems also exhibit excellent stability (~0.14% loss/cycle) upon extended cycling to (~200 cycles), highlighting the potential of these systems in preventing polysulfide dissolution in Li-S batteries. Fundamental aspects of the different strategies employed to resolve the core sulfur cathode problems of polysulfide dissolution and inferior electronic conductivity of sulfur are outlined. Results from the extensive materials, chemical and electrochemical characterization of these individual systems are also discussed.
Table of Contents

Preface ........................................................................................................................................... xix

1.0 Introduction .............................................................................................................................. 1

1.1 Background and Significance .................................................................................................. 4

1.1.1 Principles of Li-S Battery .................................................................................................. 4

1.1.2 Technical Challenges ......................................................................................................... 7

1.1.3 Sulfur Cathodes ................................................................................................................ 8

1.1.3.1 Sulfur Composite Electrodes ....................................................................................... 8

1.1.3.2 Porous Framework Electrodes .................................................................................... 9

1.1.4 Electrolytes and Separators ............................................................................................. 11

1.1.4.1 Polymer Electrolytes .................................................................................................. 12

1.1.4.2 Solid-state Electrolytes .............................................................................................. 14

1.1.4.3 Separators .................................................................................................................. 15

1.1.5 Polysulfide Absorbing/Binding Materials .......................................................................... 16

2.0 Research Objectives and Specific Aims ................................................................................. 18


3.1 Synopsis .................................................................................................................................. 22
3.2 Introduction .................................................................................................................. 23

3.3 Experimental .............................................................................................................. 27
   3.3.1 Preparation of MOF- 5 and Sulfur Infiltration ...................................................... 27
   3.3.2 Materials Characterization and Electrochemical Measurements ................. 28

3.4 Results and Discussion .............................................................................................. 30

3.5 Conclusions ................................................................................................................ 48

3.6 Acknowledgments ....................................................................................................... 49


4.1 Synopsis ...................................................................................................................... 51

4.2 Introduction ................................................................................................................ 52

4.3 Experimental .............................................................................................................. 56
   4.3.1 Materials .............................................................................................................. 56
   4.3.2 Synthesis of Cu-bpy-CFM ............................................................................... 57
   4.3.3 Synthesis of Cu-pyz-CFM ............................................................................... 57
   4.3.4 Sulfur Infiltration into the CFMs .................................................................... 57
   4.3.5 Chemical and Electrochemical Characterization .............................................. 58
      4.3.5.1 Materials Characterization .................................................................... 58
      4.3.5.2 Electrochemical Characterization ......................................................... 59
4.4 Results and Discussion .................................................................59
4.5 Conclusions ..............................................................................79
4.6 Acknowledgements ................................................................80

5.0 Specific Aim 1: Understand the Origin of Irreversible Capacity Loss in Li-S batteries and Address the Mechanisms of Polysulfide Dissolution Using Structurally Distinct Metal Organic Framework (MOF) Based Sulfur Cathodes - (iii) Sulfonic Acid Based Complex Framework Materials (CFM) – New Nanostructured Polysulfide Immobilization Systems for Rechargeable Lithium – Sulfur Battery ..............................................................82
5.1 Synopsis ..................................................................................83
5.2 Introduction ..............................................................................84
5.3 Experimental ...........................................................................88
  5.3.1 Preparation of Sulfonic Acid CFMs and Sulfur Infiltration ..........88
  5.3.2 Chemical and Electrochemical Characterization .......................89
5.4 Results and Discussion ...............................................................91
5.5 Conclusions ............................................................................108
5.6 Acknowledgements ................................................................109

6.0 Specific Aim 2: Investigate the Mechanisms of Composite Polymer Electrolytes (CPEs) to suppress solid electrolyte Interphase (SEI) Formation and Prevention of Polysulfide Dissolution in Li-S Batteries – Novel Composite Polymer Electrolytes (CPEs) of PVdF – HFP Derived by Electrospinning with Enhanced Li-ion Conductivities for Rechargeable Lithium – Sulfur Batteries ........111
6.1 Synopsis ..................................................................................112
6.2 Introduction.................................................................................................................. 113

6.3 Experimental Section ................................................................................................. 116

6.3.1 Materials .................................................................................................................. 116

6.3.2 Preparation of PVdF-HFP Nanofiber Membrane ............................................... 117

6.3.3 Preparation of SiO₂ Nanoparticles ...................................................................... 118

6.3.4 Preparation of TiO₂ Nanoparticles ...................................................................... 118

6.3.5 Materials Characterization and Electrochemical Measurements ................. 118

6.3.6 Electrochemical Characterization ......................................................................... 120

6.4 Results and Discussion ............................................................................................... 121

6.4.1 SEM Analysis of Nanofiller Particles ................................................................. 121

6.4.2 Specific Surface Area Analysis .............................................................................. 122

6.4.3 SEM Analysis of the Nanofibers .......................................................................... 124

6.4.4 FTIR Analysis ....................................................................................................... 126

6.4.5 Mechanical Properties .......................................................................................... 128

6.4.6 Electrolyte Uptake ............................................................................................... 131

6.4.7 Ionic Conductivity Studies ..................................................................................... 132

6.4.8 Electrochemical Cycling Performance ............................................................... 134

6.4.9 XPS Analysis of Separators Post Cycling .......................................................... 135

6.4.10 FTIR Analysis Post Cycling ............................................................................... 136

6.5 Conclusions ............................................................................................................... 139

6.6 Acknowledgements .................................................................................................... 140

7.0 Specific Aim 3: Study the Electrochemical Stability and Room Temperature Li-

ion Conductivity of New Substituted Solid-state Oxide and Non-oxide Li-ion

viii
Conductors - Theoretical and Experimental Strategies for New Heterostructures with Improved Stability for Rechargeable Lithium Sulfur Batteries .......................................................................................................................... 141

7.1 Synopsis ................................................................................................................. 142

7.2 Introduction............................................................................................................. 143

7.3 Computational Methodology .................................................................................. 149

  7.3.1 Crystal Structure ................................................................................................. 149

  7.3.2 Electronic Structure ........................................................................................... 151

  7.3.3 Ionic mobility of pure Li₄SiO₄ .............................................................................. 152

  7.3.4 Ionic mobility of Li₄SiO₄ with Ca, Mg, V, Nb, and F ......................................... 155

7.4 Experimental ......................................................................................................... 159

  7.4.1 Chemical Synthesis ............................................................................................ 159

  7.4.2 X-Ray Characterization .................................................................................... 160

  7.4.3 Electrochemical Impedance Analysis .................................................................. 161

7.5 Experimental Results and Discussion .................................................................... 161

7.6 Conclusions ......................................................................................................... 175

7.7 Acknowledgements ............................................................................................... 176

8.0 Specific Aim 4: Develop Novel Composite Sulfur Cathodes Comprising High Sulfur Loadings on Electronically Conducting Platforms with Polysulfide Trapping Agents (PTA) and Understand the Mechanisms Related to Prevention of Polysulfide Dissolution Contributing to High Energy Density - Directly Deposited Sulfur Architectures with Polysulfide Trapping Agents (DDSA-PTA) for Lithium-Sulfur Batteries ......................................................................................... 178
8.1 Synopsis ................................................................................................................................. 179
8.2 Introduction ............................................................................................................................ 179
8.3 Experimental .......................................................................................................................... 181
8.4 Results and Discussion ......................................................................................................... 183
8.5 Summary ............................................................................................................................... 190
8.6 Acknowledgments ................................................................................................................ 191
9.0 Conclusions .......................................................................................................................... 192


Appendix C Supporting Information: Understand the Origin of Irreversible Capacity Loss in Li-S batteries and Address the Mechanisms of Polysulfide Dissolution Using Structurally Distinct Metal Organic Framework (MOF) Based Sulfur Cathodes - (iii) Sulfonic Acid Based Complex Framework
Materials (CFM) – New Nanostructured Polysulfide Immobilization Systems for Rechargeable Lithium – Sulfur Battery ................................................................. 229

Appendix D Supporting Information: Investigate the Mechanisms of Composite Polymer Electrolytes (CPEs) to suppress solid electrolyte Interphase (SEI) Formation and Prevention of Polysulfide Dissolution in Li-S Batteries – Novel Composite Polymer Electrolytes (CPEs) of PVdF – HFP Derived by Electrospinning with Enhanced Li-ion Conductivities for Rechargeable Lithium – Sulfur Batteries ................................................................................. 241

Appendix E Supporting Information: Study the Electrochemical Stability and Room Temperature Li-ion Conductivity of New Substituted Solid-state Oxide and Non-oxide Li-ion Conductors - Theoretical and Experimental Strategies for New Heterostructures with Improved Stability for Rechargeable Lithium Sulfur Batteries ........................................................................................................ 254

Appendix F Supporting Information: Develop Novel Composite Sulfur Cathodes Comprising High Sulfur Loadings on Electronically Conducting Platforms with Polysulfide Trapping Agents (PTA) and Understand the Mechanisms Related to Prevention of Polysulfide Dissolution Contributing to High Energy Density - Directly Deposited Sulfur Architectures with Polysulfide Trapping Agents (DDSA-PTA) for Lithium-Sulfur Batteries ................................................................................. 263

Bibliography ......................................................................................................................... 271
List of Tables

Table 3-1 BET surface area and pore size analysis of Zn – MOF – 5W exposed to atmospheric moisture........................................................................................................................................32

Table 4-1 Results of the BET surface and pore analysis of Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM. (Each datum is an average of three experiments conducted on three independent batches of synthesized Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM). ..................................................................................................................61

Table 5-1 Results of BET analysis of SCFM and S-SCFM. (Each datum represents an average of three independent tests run on three different samples prepared under identical conditions). ........................................................................................................................................93

Table 6-1 BET surface area analysis of nm-SiO$_2$, nm-SiO$_2$ and f-SiO$_2$. Each data represents an average of three independent tests run on three different samples under identical conditions.............................................................................................................................123

Table 6-2 Electrolyte uptake studies on the polymer membranes. Each data represents an average of three independent tests run on three different samples under identical conditions.............................................................................................................................131

Table 6-3 Ionic conductivity of commercial electrolyte and various polymer membrane electrolytes. Each data represents an average of three independent tests run on three different samples under identical conditions.............................................................................................................................133

Table 7-1 Lattice parameter of the substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ obtained from Rietveld Refinement.................................................................................................................................................................163

Table 7-2 Electrochemical cycling performance of bare S-Cu-bpy-CFM and the S-Cu-bpy-CFM with a Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coating.........................................................................................................................................................170
List of Figures

Figure 1-1 Schematic representation of charge/discharge operations in a single Li-S cell ....4
Figure 1-2 Voltage profiles of discharge and charge process in a Li−S cell (Reprinted with permission from Bruce et al. 7. Copyright 2012 Macmillan Publishers Ltd.) ......................6
Figure 3-1 Schematic representation of the synthesis of MOF followed by sulfur infiltration.................................................................26
Figure 3-2 XRD patterns of Zn – MOF – 5 predicted by simulation, experimentally synthesized Zn MOF – 5 post-exposure to atmospheric air.................................................................31
Figure 3-3 XRD patterns of commercial Sulfur, MOF – 5W predicted by simulation, experimentally synthesized S – Zn – MOF.................................................................33
Figure 3-4 XPS S2p Binding Energy profile of Commercial Sulfur and S – Zn – MOF......34
Figure 3-5 TEM images of (a) Zn – MOF– 5W at higher magnification, (b) S - Zn – MOF at lower magnification, (c) S–Zn-MOF – 5W at lower magnification, (d) S–Zn-MOF at higher magnification ..................................................................................................................36
Figure 3-6 Cycling performance of S – Zn-MOF and commercial sulfur at 0.2C rate. ......38
Figure 3-7 XPS S2p binding energy profile of commercial separator, commercial separator soaked in electrolyte; separators of commercial sulfur electrode and S –Zn– MOF (after 200 cycles at 0.2 C rate)..................................................................................................................39
Figure 3-8 XPS C1s Binding Energy profile of slurry coated electrodes of S – Zn – MOF before cycling and S – Zn – MOF after 200 cycles at 0.2 C rate..............................................42
Figure 3-9 Cyclic Voltammetry Plot of S – Zn – MOF at 1st, 2nd, 10th and 20th cycles at a scan rate of 0.1mV s⁻¹ ..................................................................................................................43

xiii
Figure 3-10 XPS S2p Binding Energy profile of slurry coated electrodes of S – Zn – MOF before cycling and S – Zn – MOF after 200 cycles at 0.2 C rate ..........................45

Figure 4-1 Scheme of the synthesis of Cu-pyz-CFM and sulfur infiltration .................55

Figure 4-2 XRD patterns of experimentally synthesized Cu-pyz-CFM and Cu-bpy-CFM compared to the simulated XRD patterns .................................................................60

Figure 4-3 TEM images of S-Cu-bpy-CFM (a & b) at two different magnifications along with the corresponding SAED pattern (Figure 4-3b inset); TEM images of S-Cu-pyz-CFM (c&d) at two different magnifications along with the corresponding SAED pattern (Figure 4-3d inset). ...............................................................................................................................................62

Figure 4-4 FT-IR comparison of Cu-pyz-CFM and Cu-bpy-CFM before and after sulfur infiltration process ...........................................................................................................................................64

Figure 4-5 XPS S2p spectra of Commercial Sulfur, S-Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM. .....65

Figure 4-6 a) Cycling performance of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM cycled at 0.2C rate, b) rate capability plot of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM, c) charge-discharge plot of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and d) charge-discharge plot of S-Cu-pyz-CFM...............................66

Figure 4-7 XPS S2p binding energy profile of 6a) separators of commercial sulfur electrode and 6b) S-Cu-bpy-CFM and 6c) S-Cu-pyz-CFM (after 150 cycles at 0.2 C rate). ..........70

Figure 4-8 XPS C1s spectra of of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes before and after 150 cycles at a rate of 0.2 C. ..............................................................................................................................................72

Figure 4-9 Cyclic Voltammograms of (a) S-Cu-bpy-CFM and (b) S-Cu-pyz-CFM at different cycles performed at 0.05mV s-1 scan rate ........................................................................................................73

Figure 4-10 N1s spectra of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM before and after 150 cycles (cycled at 0.2C rate) ..................................................................................................................74
Figure 4-11 (a) S2p spectra of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM before and after 150 cycles (0.2C rate) and (b) FT-IR spectra of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM before and after 150 cycles (0.2C rate). ................................................................. 76

Figure 5-1 Schematic representation of the CFM derived SCFM before and following sulfur infiltration. .................................................................................................................. 87

Figure 5-2 XRD patterns of the SCFM structure predicted by simulation and synthesized experimentally showing a positive match. ................................................................. 92

Figure 5-3 TEM images of Sulfonic acid based CFM derived SCFM at (a) low magnification and (b) high magnification, (c) Sulfur incorporated sulfonic acid based CFM derived S-SCFM at low magnification and (d) Sulfur incorporated sulfonic acid based CFM derived S-SCFM at high magnification (Inset: SAED pattern of the S-SCFM confirming the presence of sulfur in the S-SCFM). ........................................................................ 95

Figure 5-4 XPS S2p Binding Energy profile corresponding to (a) sulfur infiltrated SCFM, S -SCFM and that of (b) commercially obtained Sulfur. ................................................................. 96

Figure 5-5 (a) Electrochemical cycling performance of S-SCFM with coulombic efficiency and (b) Specific capacity plots of S-SCFM (The cycling experiment was performed on three batches of S-SCFM samples prepared independently from three batches of CFM derived SCFM samples. The difference in capacity in all the three runs were within ±5%). .............................................................................................................. 100

Figure 5-6 (a) XPS S2p spectra of commercial separator (Celgard PP), separator soaked in liquid electrolyte, separators cycled with commercial sulfur electrode and sulfonic acid based CFM following sulfur incorporation namely, S-SCFM (after 100 cycles at 0.1 C
rate), (b) XPS C1s spectra of pristine S-SCFM electrodes before cycling and the electrodes after 100 charge-discharge cycles at 0.1 C rate. ......................................................... 102

Figure 5-7 a) Cyclic Voltammograms (CV) and b) Electrochemical Impedance Spectroscopy (EIS) plot of S-SCFM at various cycles (scan rate: 0.1mV/s). .................. 104

Figure 5-8 XPS S2p spectra of slurry coated electrodes of the CFM derived S-SCFM-before and after 1st cycle (0.1 C rate). ......................................................................................... 106

Figure 6-1 SEM images of a) nm-SiO₂ and b) nm-TiO₂ and c) f-SiO₂. ..................... 122

Figure 6-2 SEM images of a) electro spun PVdF-HFP polymer membranes with dissolved LiTFSI, b) electro spun PVdF-HFP with dissolved LiTFSI(10 wt%) and dispersed f-
SiO₂(10 wt%) c) electro spun PVdF-HFP with dissolved LiTFSI(10 wt%) and dispersed nm-SiO₂(10wt%) and d) electro spun PVdF-HFP with dissolved LiTFSI(10wt%) and dispersed nm-TiO₂(10wt%). ......................................................................................... 126

Figure 6-3 FTIR spectra of pure PVDF-HFP, PVDF-HFP with 10 wt. % LiTFSI and various nanofillers (10 wt. %).................................................................................................. 127

Figure 6-4 a) Stress Vs Strain relationship of nm-TiO2 incorporated membranes and b)
Comparison of Tensile strengths of various electrospun and solvent cast membranes.
Each data represents an average of three independent tests run on three different
samples under identical conditions ................................................................................. 130

Figure 6-5 a) Fitted Nyquist plot of the polymer membranes, b) enlarged Nyquist plot
(inset) and c) equivalent circuit used to fit the Nyquist plots (inset). .......................... 133

Figure 6-6 a) Electrochemical cycle performance and coulombic efficiencies of the different polymer membranes and b) charge – discharge profile of PVdF-HFP+LiTFSI+f-SiO₂ polymer membrane ........................................................................................................... 135
Figure 6-7 S2p spectrum of different separators before and after cycling. .........................137
Figure 6-8 FTIR spectrum of the SiO₂ polymer electrolyte membrane before and after 100 cycles (side exposed to lithium anode and sulfur cathode).........................................................138
Figure 7-1 The unit cell of Li₄SiO₄ crystal structure. Large red balls – Si; medium gold – O; small yellow – Li.................................................................149
Figure 7-2 Electronic density of states of Li₄SiO₄. Zero energy corresponds to Fermi level. .................................................................................................151
Figure 7-3 Li-vacancy and the various neighboring sites in the vicinity for consideration of the different hopping pathways. .................................................................153
Figure 7-4 Potential energy for different migration pathways of Li-ions in pure Li₄SiO₄. 154
Figure 7-5 Calculated activation barriers Eₐ in eV for different crystallographic environments and the different migration paths for the Li-ions in pure and ion substituted Li₄SiO₄ ........................................................................................................158
Figure 7-6 XRD spectra of (a) Calcium, (b) Magnesium and (c) fluorine substituted Lithium Orthosilicate................................................................................162
Figure 7-7 (a-c) Nyquist plots of Calcium, Magnesium and fluorine substituted Lithium Orthosilicate, (d) Equivalent circuit used to fit the impedance data.................................166
Figure 7-8 Comparison of the effect of Calcium, Magnesium and Fluorine substitution on the ionic conductivity of Lithium Orthosilicate (Each datum represents an average of three independent tests run on three different samples under identical conditions).....166
Figure 7-9 a) Electrochemical cycling performance, b) Rate capability and c) First cycle charge-discharge profiles of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM system with and without the ion
substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coating. (The cycling and rate capability data is verified in three independent studies). 168

Figure 7-10 a) Nyquist plot of the different substituted and unsubstituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM electrodes at the OCV (2.2-2.4 V); b) Nyquist plot of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM – Ca substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coated electrode before and after 1st and 100th cycles; c) Randal equivalent circuit used to fit the EIS data (figure 7-10 b inset) d) Difference in Rct between the 1st and 100th cycle. 172

Figure 8-1 (a) SEM image of the CNF matt, (b) SEM images of PTA-DDSA matt, (d) Sulfur, carbon and gold mapping of the DDSA-PTA matt and d) EDS and elemental composition results of the DDSA-PTA matt. 184

Figure 8-2 a) Electrochemical cycling plot of two DDSA-PTA samples (sample 1 and sample 2) from two batches synthesized under identical deposition conditions, (b) Rate capability measurements on the DDSA-PTA sample 3. 185

Figure 8-3 (a) XPS analysis of the separators, (b) electrodes from the two DDSA-PTA batteries, (c) UV-Vis spectroscopy analysis on the DDSA and DDSA-PTA samples and (d) polysulfide solutions treated with CNF, DDSA and DDSA-PTA. 187

Figure 8-4 (a) Nyquist plot of the DDSA-PTA battery before cycling, after 1st cycle and 100th charge-discharge cycles and (b) the equivalent circuit used to fit the Nyquist plots. 188
Preface

I would like to thank my parents and husband without their encouragement, I could never have completed my graduate education. I would like to convey my heartfelt gratitude to my committee members Dr. James McKone, Dr. Robert Enick, and Dr. Brandon Grainger for their valuable suggestions and guidance at different stages of my thesis work.

I would like to thank my advisor Dr. Prashant Kumta for his immense guidance and support for my research and innovation. I would also like to gratefully thank the Research Faculty and postdoctoral fellows who have mentored me over the years especially Dr. Moni Datta, Dr. Oleg Velikokhatnyi and Dr. Ramalinga Kuruba.
1.0 Introduction

Lithium battery technology has witnessed revolutionary research developments in the past two decades. Numerous technologies have emerged, and immense progress has been made with various techniques in this field. An ever-increasing demand for portable electronic devices (PEDs), hybrid and electric vehicles (HEVs and EVs) has led to intense research activity in this field. Rechargeable lithium-ion batteries (LIBs) are a key component of portable electronic devices and personal digital assistants (PDA) \(^1\), \(^2\), but LIBs are still not cost-effective for large scale plug-in hybrid and electric vehicle applications. Furthermore, the safety of LIBs is an increasing concern. This has motivated researchers to develop leak-free, high energy density and flexible lithium-ion batteries with enhanced safety \(^3\), \(^4\).

Despite the incredible progress in LIB technology, conventional cathode material-transition metal oxide and phosphate-based systems still show a maximum theoretical capacity of \(\sim 200-300\) mAh/g. \(^5\), \(^6\). Fabrication of large-scale devices with high energy densities \(\geq 500\) Wh/kg using materials is hindered by their low specific capacity, high cost, and environmental issues.

In recent years, Lithium-sulfur (Li-S) battery technology has been studied extensively by researchers and is promising to be the appropriate solution to the problems associated with LIBs. Li-S battery is a cost-effective and favorable alternative to current LIBs.\(^7\), \(^8\). A high theoretical capacity of 1674 mAh/g and a specific energy density of 2600 Wh/kg is observed for inexpensive elemental sulfur. Li-S battery (Lithium metal, sulfur cathode) is approximately 4 times cheaper than the LIB (conventional graphite, lithium nickel magnesium cobalt oxide cathode) \($100$/kWh for Li-S battery; \$432$/kWh for LIB)\(^9\), \(^10\).
The abundance (0.07% of the Earth’s crust) and eco-friendliness, in addition to the cost-effective characteristics of sulfur make it a promising cathode material for large scale or grid scale energy storage applications. Nevertheless, the insulating behavior of sulfur leads to the lack of complete utilization of active material in Li-S batteries. During electrochemical cycling of sulfur, lithium polysulfide intermediates are formed that are highly soluble in organic electrolytes. This leads to active material loss and hence poor cyclability. This problem could be rectified by incorporating conducting carbonaceous or polymer matrix-forming composites into electrochemically active sulfur. A conducting sulfur network established from the aforesaid method, enhances the conductivity of the active material composite. Several approaches including the use of transition metal oxides and porous structures have been implemented to prevent the polysulfide’s dissolution in Li-S battery. Transition metal oxides chemical interacts with polysulfides, and the porous structures trap the sulfur to restrict its dissolution. Though these approaches have led to increased active material utilization in sulfur cathodes, they lack entire prevention of the dissolution of polysulfide species in the electrolyte.

This study envisaged the development of various techniques to overcome the above-mentioned problems. It also provided a fundamental understanding of various phenomena. The following strategies are mentioned in this thesis.

In the first strategy, metal organic framework (MOF) was employed as a host for sulfur cathode because of its relatively better chemical properties and more tunable porous structure compared to traditional porous material. The purpose of this research was to explore the reason for irreversible capacity loss as well as to investigate the polysulfide dissolution mechanism through MOF-based sulfur cathodes. Our preliminary results showed that MOF served as a host
for sulfur cathodes which fasten and trap the polysulfides. The second approach mainly focused on preventing polysulfide dissolution by replacing liquid electrolyte with composite polymer electrolyte (CPE), which mitigates the poor cyclability and increases the chemical stability of Li-S batteries. The mechanism by which the MOFs and CFMs prevents polysulfide dissolution was investigated. In the third approach, oxide based solid-state lithium ion conductors were developed and their Li-ion conductivity and electrochemical stability were investigated at room temperature. Also, the usage of substituents was investigated for enhancing their stability and Li-ion conductivity. Finally, high loading sulfur cathodes with novel polysulfide trapping agent (PTA) were employed to improve the stability of high-energy density Li-S batteries.

The thesis is structured into the following sections. Background and significance include a general overview of the state-of-the-art cathodes and polymer electrolytes used in Li-S batteries, followed by the research objectives and specific aims for this proposed research. Specific aim 1 is devoted to our work on carbonate-based metal organic framework (MOF), sulfate-based S-Cu-bpy-CFM, S-Cu-pyz-CFM and sulfonic acid-based SCFM cathodes. Polysulfide trapping properties of the MOF, CFM and SCFM were investigated using several characterizations such as scanning electron microscopy (SEM), transmission electron microscopy (TEM), X-ray diffraction (XRD), X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS) and other electrochemical characterization methods. Specific aim 2 focuses on high electrochemical conductivity, flame resistance and polysulfide suppressing properties of the composite polymer electrolytes (CPEs). Specific aim 3 discusses in detail about enhancing the lithium ion conductivity of oxide-based solid electrolytes and specific aim 4 focuses on new polysulfide trapping agents (PTAs) for sulfur electrode architectures.
1.1 Background and Significance

1.1.1 Principles of Li-S Battery

A Li–S battery is an electrochemical energy conversion and storage device in which sulfur electrodes store the electrical energy. The components of a single Li-S cell and its working principle (charge/discharge) are schematically depicted in Figure 1-1.\textsuperscript{31}

![Figure 1-1 Schematic representation of charge/discharge operations in a single Li-S cell (Reprinted with permission from Manthiram et al. \textsuperscript{31} Copyright 2014 by American Chemical Society)](image)

A lithium metal anode, a sulfur composite cathode and an organic electrolyte are the basic components of traditional Li-S cell. The cell function begins with discharge due to sulfur being in charged state. Lithium ions and electrons are formed by the oxidation of lithium metal at the negative electrode during the discharge reaction. The formed lithium ions during the discharge reaction move within the electrolyte to reach the positive electrode. Conversely, the
electrons migrate through the external circuit to reach the positive electrode, thus generating an electrical current. At the positive electrode, the lithium ions and electrons reduce the sulfur into lithium sulfide. The following reactions take place during discharge, and the backward reactions take place during charge.

Lithium metal is oxidized into lithium ions by eliminating electrons at the negative (anode) electrode (equation 1-1).

\[ 2\text{Li} \rightarrow 2\text{Li}^+ + 2\text{e}^- \]  \hspace{1cm} (1-1)

Sulfur is reduced to Li$_2$S by accepting lithium ions and electrons at the positive (cathode) electrode (equation 1-2).

\[ \text{S} + 2\text{Li}^+ + 2\text{e}^- \rightarrow \text{Li}_2\text{S} \]  \hspace{1cm} (1-2)

Overall cell reaction of Li-S cell during the discharge process at 2.15 V is mentioned below (equation 1-3)

\[ 2\text{Li} + \text{S} \rightarrow \text{Li}_2\text{S} + 2\text{e}^- \]  \hspace{1cm} (1-3)

The theoretical cell capacity of 1167 mAh/g is achieved for the Li-S cell because of the theoretically predicted capacities of lithium (3861 mAh/g) and sulfur (1672 mAh/g). An average cell voltage of 2.15 V is obtained from the discharge reaction. Therefore, a gravimetric energy density of 2510 Wh/kg is observed for the Li−S cell. 32.

Sulfur atoms exhibit a pronounced tendency to form long, homoatomic chains or homocyclic rings (catenation) of various sizes. The room temperature (25 °C) crystallization of octasulfur (cyclo-S$_8$) leads to the formation of orthorhombic sulfur (α- S$_8$)-the most stable allotrope of sulfur, at room temperature. 33 The reduction of octasulfur (cyclo-S$_8$) causes it to open its rings, which then reacts with lithium to form higher-order lithium polysulfides Li$_2$S$_x$ (6
< x \leq 8) during the initial stages of the ideal discharge process. The formation of lower order lithium polysulfides Li$_2$S$_x$ ($2 < x \leq 6$) happens through lithium receipt when the discharge continues for longer. The transformation of S$_8$ to Li$_2$S$_4$ and Li$_2$S$_4$ to Li$_2$S occurs at discharge plateaus of 2.3 and 2.1 V in ether-based liquid electrolytes. Li$_2$S formation takes place during the final stage of discharge process (Figure 1-2).

![Figure 1-2 Voltage profiles of discharge and charge process in a Li–S cell (Reprinted with permission from Bruce et al.\textsuperscript{7}. Copyright 2012 Macmillan Publishers Ltd.)](image)

Li$_2$S is transformed into S$_8$ through the formation of lithium polysulfides intermediates during the charging process which thus results in a reversible cycle (Figure 1-2).\textsuperscript{34} Furthermore, the voltage plateaus of the charge/discharge process usually overlay with each other.
1.1.2 Technical Challenges

Several scientific challenges have been encountered for the technological development of Li–S batteries, caused by the materials and/or the system itself. The challenges described below are taken into account.

1. Initially, the low conductivity (~ $10^{-30}$ S/cm) of sulfur and its formation into intermediates such as lithium polysulfides ($\text{Li}_2\text{S}_x$, $3 \leq x \leq 8$) during electrochemical cycling with their morphological and structural changes are challenging issues. This causes an unstable electrochemical contact within the sulfur cathode.

2. Furthermore, the formed polysulfides, dissolve in the electrolyte and migrate within the anode and cathode during cycling as well as react with the anode (Lithium metal) and cathode (Sulfur) (i.e. polysulfide shuttle effect). This effect hinders the practical applications of Li-S system due to the extreme deterioration of cycling performance and fast capacity fading.

3. In addition to this, the formation of lithium sulfide from sulfur through electrochemical cycling leads to morphological and structural changes in the electrode, as well as dissolution and deposition of lithium sulfate, which forms a passivation layer on both electrodes. A substantial increase in impedance is observed for passivated electrodes. These problems reflect ineffective exploitation of the active material, low system efficiency and poor electrochemical cycle life. The traditional Li-S cell depicted in Figure 1-1 is therefore unable to fulfil the requirements for use in commercial applications.

Developing technically and commercially feasible Li-S batteries requires the following problems to be solved. The shuttling effect raised from active cathode material dissolution needs to be
terminated in order to avoid the lower coulombic efficiency and self-discharge behavior. The mitigation of carbon additives in the electrodes is necessary, because the large amount of carbon leads to a decrease in the energy density of Li−S cells. Another major challenge is to achieve a high theoretical capacity of sulfur (1672 mAh/g) through full sulfur exploitation for practical applications. The slow solid-state diffusion reaction occurs during the reduction of low order polysulfide to Li₂S. This leads to a more sluggish lower plateau redox reaction in comparison to the upper plateau redox reaction. Furthermore, surface passivation and dendrite formation on the Li-metal anode needs to be solved. Replacing Li metal anode with another material could be an option to eliminate the disadvantages of lithium metal such as shorting of the cells which leads to fire and explosion and thermal runaway which also causes fire when organic electrolytes are employed in the system.

1.1.3 Sulfur Cathodes

1.1.3.1 Sulfur Composite Electrodes

The Li-S cell model was proposed about 30 years before\(^\text{37}\). Nevertheless, Li−S cell technology was hindered by two major technical problems such as low conductivity of active material and the polysulfide shuttle effect.\(^\text{12, 38}\) There is a necessity to solve the problem of high resistance of active material. Choosing a proper electrical conductor (conductive carbon/polymer additives) and embedding it with the active material leads to an increase in conductivity. Also, the electrical conductor should be well dispersed in the active material. This provides charge carrier (electron) transfer within the active material and electrical conductor. Conductive carbons and conductive polymers were introduced into sulfur cathodes to achieve (i) sulfur-carbon composites and (ii) sulfur-conductive polymer composites for nearly a decade. To increase the
conductivity and active material exploitation of electrodes, the conductive carbon was introduced into the sulfur cathodes. Usually in sulfur cathodes, depending on the electronic conductivity of the active material, conductive carbon additives such as Super P is added in varying amounts (~10wt%-30wt%). This carbon additive helps to improve the capacity of the battery by improving the active material utilization. For instance, the cathode resistance was decreased by introducing high conductivity carbon black in the active material mixture. 39 The active carbon possesses micropores with a high surface area for absorbing the polysulfide and which hinders the dissolution in the electrolyte. 40 However, polyacrylonitrile (PAN) conductive polymer was introduced into the sulfur for the formation of sulfur-polymer composite. The system exhibited a high initial discharge capacity of 850 mAh/g. 41 There are several types of conductive polymers and conductive/high surface area porous carbons embedded in the sulfur since the past decade. 39-41

1.1.3.2 Porous Framework Electrodes

Porous/conductive carbon has attracted great attention among the conductive additives because of its higher electrical conductivity and more porous structure than polymers. It can easily accommodate the active material and it tends to increase the electrical conductivity of cathodes. 26, 42, 43 The change in active material morphology leads to an increase in conductivity of cathodes by two approaches (i) development of conductive carbon network, for instance through carbon nanoparticle clusters and (ii) creation of an internal connection that links conductive framework with the insulating sulfur. Furthermore, the engineered porous carbons such as microporous, mesoporous and macroporous carbon networks enhance the retention of sulfur as well as the migration of charge and electrolyte in the composites. Up till now, several carbon materials and their preparation methods have been devoted to optimizing the composite
configuration to enhance the electrochemical cycling performance of Li-S cells. The mesoporous carbon acts as an ordered encapsulation substrate for sulfur. Li et al. systematically tuned and investigated the pore sizes and pore volumes of several mesoporous carbon materials. They showed that the large pore size of mesoporous carbon can accommodate higher sulfur loading and can exhibit enhanced cell performance under higher sulfur loading situations. This provokes the existing limitation of sulfur content/loading in sulfur-porous carbon (S–PC) composite electrodes. Conversely, the embedded sulfur with mesoporous substrate showed better electrical contact between them through the partial sulfur-filling and surface modification conditions. This can lead to a stable supply of lithium ions and limits dissolution/diffusion of polysulfides. For instance, mesoporous carbon with a pore size of 22 nm and 50 % sulfur loading in the space of mesoporous structure enables S– mesoporous carbon composites. This system shows an initial capacity of 1390 mAh/g and capacity of 840 mAh/g after 100 cycles. The micro/mesopore-decorated porous carbon framework or bimodal micro/mesoporous carbon are a category of engineered hierarchical porous carbon. Initially, Ji et al. achieved the ordered nanostructured mesoporous carbon (CMK-3). The carbon network allows controlled sulfur growth on its structure which provides electrical contacts between sulfur and carbon. The exploitation of high sulfur in the system is achieved from complete redox reaction and the electrochemical reaction is stabilized in the nanosized chamber of MPCs. Moreover, MPC acts as an electronic conduit as well as the stockroom for the active material. The above finding motivates the researchers to develop the numerous hierarchical micro/meso/macroporous carbon material with different physical/chemical properties to enhance the cycling performance of Li-S cell. In the hierarchically ordered porous carbon material, the active materials could be encapsulated/immobilized in the well-designed pores, so it leads to an improvement in the
electrochemical performance and mitigates the active material loss. The microporous structure acts as the pathway for electrolyte movement and leads to immersion of the electrode. The presence of mesopore helps to enhance the physical properties of the microporous or mesoporous network. Generally speaking, the combined structure of small pore size-based mesoporous with micropore structure, well accommodates the active material. It also acts as a trap for the dissolved polysulfides in the electrolyte, so it tends to decrease the capacity fading. The presence of large pores in the mesoporous structure leads to an increase in charge transport and allows penetration of electrolyte when it is coupled with microporous structure, so high exploitation of sulfur is achieved. Therefore, tailored hierarchical porous carbon is a good candidate to trap polysulfides and prevent polysulfide dissolution efficiently among functional micro/meso/macroporous carbons.

1.1.4 Electrolytes and Separators

Ion transport route between positive and negative electrodes happens through the electrolyte. Liquid based electrolytes are the most commonly used in batteries due to their better ionic conductivity. The battery performance was affected by the solubility of polysulfides in the liquid-based electrolyte. Additionally, the composition of liquid electrolytes and the presence of additives led to the formation of passivation at the electrodes by the reduction or oxidation of electrolytes. To overcome this, solid electrolytes are used in the Li-S system. Solid electrolyte reduces the dissolution and polysulfide shuttle effect. Moreover, additional problems occurred when solid based electrolytes were used in Li-S batteries such as lower ionic conductivity, and interfacial stability. The separators physically separate the positive and negative plate at the same time the absorbed ions on the separators move in the liquid electrolyte. Porous polymer
films are mostly used in Li-ion batteries e.g., expanded polypropylene. Ion selective functional separators are promising for Li-S batteries because it reduces the shuttle effect of polysulfides. The following section will discuss the different electrolytes and functional separators used in Li-S batteries.

1.1.4.1 Polymer Electrolytes

In order to reduce polysulfide dissolution and the shuttle effect of polysulfides, polymer and solid-state electrolytes are employed in Li-S batteries instead of liquid-based electrolytes. Furthermore, the safety and cyclic life of the anode was improved using polymer and solid based electrolytes that protect lithium metal and minimize dendrite formation on the anode. This leads to enhanced performance of Li-S batteries. Nevertheless, polymer and solid-state electrolytes are generally suffering from low ionic conductivity due to the high viscous nature of polymers and this hinders the lithium ion transport due to high energy barrier in solid state electrolytes. Due to liquid like properties with better lithium ion transport, the short chain polymers namely polyethylene glycol dimethyl ether (PEGDME) and triethylene glycol dimethyl ether (TEGDME), have been extensively used as an electrolyte for Li-S batteries. For instance, Marmorstein et al.\textsuperscript{13} investigated the electrochemical performance of Li-S cells using three polymer electrolytes such as polyethylene oxide (PEO), poly(ethylene–methylene oxide) (PEMO), and TEGDME and identified that TEGDME based Li-S cell exhibited a lower capacity fade rate as compared to the remaining electrolytes. Kim et al.\textsuperscript{51} reported the electrochemical performance of Li-S cell with LiCF\textsubscript{3}SO\textsubscript{3}-TEGDME electrolyte and sulfur–mesoporous hard carbon spherule composite cathode. The cell showed a capacity of 750 mAh/g along with better retention during electrochemical cycling. Furthermore, they demonstrated that the cell at lower temperatures (0°C), exhibits a capacity of 500 mAh/g over 170 cycles. Shim et al.\textsuperscript{39} studied the
electrochemical performance of the cell using different electrolytes with lithium (bis)trifluoromethanesulfonate imide salt. They used three different solvents with different molecular weights namely triethylene glycol dimethyl ether (MW 178 g/mol), polyethylene glycol dimethyl ether (PEGDME, MW 250 g/mol) and PEGDME (MW 500 g/mol) for making the electrolyte solution. The Li-S cells with PEGDME 250 and 500 solvents exhibited high cumbic efficiency with good reversible charge and discharge behaviors. Conversely, low cumbic efficiency was observed for the triglyme solvent due to the shuttle effect of polysulfides. They observed that polymers with higher molecular weights tend to reduce the shuttle effect of polysulfides. Long chain PEO-based polymer electrolytes have been extensively employed as a crucial component in the Li-S batteries. For instance, Shin et al.\textsuperscript{52} investigated the ionic conductivity, interfacial stability and electrochemical properties of Li-S cell using \((\text{PEO})_{10}\text{LiCF}_3\text{SO}_3\) with titanium dioxide additive as a electrolyte. By adding titanium oxide on the composite polymer, ionic conductivity of the electrolyte is enhanced. Also, the interfacial stability and electrochemical performance was significantly improved upon the addition of titanium oxide. Hassoun et al.\textsuperscript{53} fabricated a solid-state Li−S battery using a nano composite polymer electrolyte. A PEO/ \text{LiCF}_3\text{SO}_3\) complex with nano sized \text{ZrO}_2 and \text{Li}_2\text{S} were used as an electrolyte for the Li-S cell. The presence of \text{ZrO}_2 provides an increase in ionic conductivity and lithium transport number. The prevention of polysulfide dissolution and the increase in ionic conductivity of cathode is observed in the presence of \text{Li}_2\text{S}. The prepared cell exhibited a cumbic efficiency of 99 % with a better reversible cycle over 50 cycles at elevated temperatures. Liang et al.\textsuperscript{54} showed a Li-S cell containing \text{PEO}_{18}/\text{Li}(\text{CF}_3\text{SO}_2)_2\text{N} polymer electrolyte with 10 wt % \text{SiO}_2 and sulfur−mesoporous carbon sphere composite cathodes. A discharge capacity of 800 mAh/g was observed over 25 cycles at 70 °C. The polymer-based electrolytes are good candidates to overcome the limitation of Li-S batteries.
1.1.4.2 Solid-state Electrolytes

Oxide and sulfide-based electrolytes are widely studied as a solid electrolyte for Li-S batteries. Lithium super ionic conductors (LISICON) have attracted attention because of their high ionic conductivity.\textsuperscript{55,56} Oxide based LISICON show ionic conductivity of $10^{-6}$ S/cm due to the Li$^+$ hops in the interstitial site of its crystal lattice. Sulfide-based (thio) LISICON exhibit two orders of magnitude higher conductivity than the oxide based LISICON.\textsuperscript{55} Glass ceramic materials with thio-LISICON electrolytes were examined for the Li-S batteries that exhibited higher ionic conductivity in Li-S battery. For instance, Hayashi et al.\textsuperscript{57} employed Li$_2$S–P$_2$S$_5$ electrolyte and fabricated an all solid state Li-S cell. It exhibited Li-ion conductivity of 3.2 mS/cm and maintained a capacity of 650 mAh/g over 20 cycles at room temperature. Hakari et al.\textsuperscript{58} in the same research group examined Li$_2$S–P$_2$S$_5$ glass ceramic as solid electrolyte. Li$_2$S–P$_2$S$_5$ glass ceramic was mixed with acetylene black to form a composite electrode as a working electrode and indium foil was used as a counter electrode for the all-solid-state batteries. The prepared cell exhibited the highest capacity of 240 mAh/g (normalized by the weight of Li$_2$S–P$_2$S$_5$). Hayashi et al.\textsuperscript{59} also investigated the electrochemical behavior of the cell with aforementioned Li$_2$S–P$_2$S$_5$ glass ceramic electrolyte, Li$_2$S–Cu composite cathodes and Indium metal anode. Li$_x$C$_u$S compound formed during the cathode reaction causes a discharge capacity of 490 mAh/g in the first cycle. Nagao et al.\textsuperscript{60} investigated sulfur composite cathodes and Li$_2$S–P$_2$S$_5$ electrolytes with Li$_2$S, that exhibited a charge capacity of 1000 mAh/g at 25 °C. Kobayashi et al.\textsuperscript{61} examined sulfide based LISICON glass ceramic electrolyte (Li$_{3.25}$Ge$_{0.25}$P$_{0.75}$S$_4$), it showed the Li-ion conductivity of 2.2 mS/cm in the solid-state Li-S battery and exhibited some reversible cycles. Yersak et al.\textsuperscript{62} fabricated the cells with FeS–S composite cathodes and several glass electrolyte compositions. They revealed that the presence
of Li₂S in the glass electrolyte contributes to the electrochemical process which leads to an increase in the capacity of the cell. ⁶² Lin et al.⁶³ reported a lithium poly(sulfidophosphate) based higher sulfur content cathode material exhibiting a Li⁺ ion conductivity of 10⁻⁵–10⁻⁶ S/cm. The prepared cell with the above mentioned cathode and solid-state Li₃PS₄ electrolyte showed a reversible capacity of over 1200 mAh/g with 0.1 C rate over 300 cycles at 60 °C. Kamaya et al.⁶⁴ developed the sulfide based lithium superionic conductor, namely Li₁₀GeP₂S₁₂, which exhibited Li⁺ ion conductivity of 12 mS/cm at 25 °C, so it tends to be promising material for Li–S batteries. Even though the non-oxide (sulfide) based systems are promising in inert atmosphere, the presence of air and moisture will deteriorate its performance due to the sensitive nature of the material. Research must therefore be carried out to develop chemically stable material without losing the high ionic conductivity of Li⁺ ions.

1.1.4.3 Separators

Expanded polypropylene (PP) is extensively studied as a separator for Li-S batteries. Due to the lack of functionalization, they cannot completely block the shuttling effect of polysulfides. Research has been done to reduce the polysulfide shuttling effect by exploring the functionalized membranes for Li-S System. For instance, Jin et al.⁶⁵ used Nafion based separators for Li-S cell. Lithiated Nafion membranes are used as a separator in Li–S batteries, the lithiated Nafion is prepared using the exchange of H⁺ ions by Li⁺ ions in the sulfonated tetrafluoroethylene-based fluoropolymer-copolymer. Due to the higher ionic conductivity and chemical stability of Nafion membranes (hydrogen form), it is commonly used in proton exchange membrane fuel cells. The proton (H⁺) ions in the nafion membrane are exchanged with Li⁺ ions and turned into the Li⁺ conductor. The lithium ion conductivity of 2.1 × 10⁻⁵ S/cm is achieved for lithiated Nafion membranes at 25 °C with 0.986 of Li ion transference number and higher selectivity for Li⁺ ions.
The Li-S cell prepared using lithiated Nafion membrane showed higher capacity retention of 552 mAh/g at 50 cycles and 97% of coulombic efficiency. Recently, Jin et al.\textsuperscript{66} fabricated a cell using perfluorinated polymer membrane with lithium sulfonyl dicyanomethide functional group membrane. It exhibited the Li ion conductivity of $10^{-4}$ S/cm and the lithium transference number is approximately unity. The prepared cell shows an initial discharge capacity of ~1100 mAh/g and stable discharge capacity of 800 mAh/g over 100 cycles along with higher coulombic efficiency.

1.1.5 Polysulfide Absorbing/Binding Materials

The conductive carbons and polymer based composite materials which are extensively used for Li-S batteries are discussed above. However, other composite materials with additives have also been studied. The additive should possess good absorbing and trapping ability to the dissolved polysulfide and should act as a supporter for the active material to enhance the capacity. In addition, the absorbing agent should exhibit more affinity to polysulfides in order to bind and prevent them from entering into the electrolyte. The absorbing agent should not have an overlapping redox potential with sulfur (1.5−2.8 V vs Li$^+/\text{Li}^0$) because it causes undesirable electrochemical reactions and morphological/structural changes during electrochemical cycling.

In 2001, Gorkovenko et al.\textsuperscript{67} patented the usage of silicates, aluminum oxides, vanadium oxides, and transition-metal chalcogenides with sulfur cathodes to decrease the polysulfide diffusion and migration. Even though the absorbing agents exhibited several advantages; absorbing ability and electron transport property were limited by its large particle size which tend to decrease the electrochemical performance.
Song et al.\textsuperscript{68} studied the effect of size (30−50 nm) of manganese nickel oxide particles as an absorbing material for the sulfur cathode. This increases the electrochemical cell performance with 85 \% capacity retention up to 50 cycles. Also, they studied the criteria for choosing the appropriate absorbing agent such as smaller particle size, high surface area and porous structure. Several nanosized metal oxides including manganese nickel oxide\textsuperscript{68}, titania\textsuperscript{69}, γ-alumina\textsuperscript{70} and silica\textsuperscript{71}, satisfy the above addressed criteria.

These nanosized metal oxides enhance the cycling stability through successfully reducing polysulfide dissolution using absorbing effect. The tremendous improvement mainly raised from the addition of small amount of absorbing agents from 3.6 wt \% (TiO\textsubscript{2}) to 15 wt \% (Mg\textsubscript{0.6}Ni\textsubscript{0.4}O) in the sulfur cathode material. S− metal oxide core−shell composites (sulfur as a core and metal oxide as a shell) are another assembly of materials used to enhance the performance of Li-S cells. Seh et al\textsuperscript{72}, prepared yolk−shell composite using S-TiO\textsubscript{2} which showed better cyclability over 1000 cycles. They observed that the metal oxide shell replaces carbon, the polysulfides were trapped by metal oxides. For demonstrating practical applications, there is a necessity to increase the loading of sulfur (0.4−0.6 mg/cm\textsuperscript{2}). The volume expansion of active material may fracture the TiO\textsubscript{2} spheres during the electrochemical process and lead to the leaking of polysulfides. The yolk−shell structure retards the above-mentioned problem. The presence of an excess large void or pore size in the active material improves polysulfide trapping and also gives it the ability to withstand the volume change during charge/discharge processes.
2.0 Research Objectives and Specific Aims

The overall objective of the PhD thesis is to study and understand the main problems associated with Li-S battery system and to develop new cathodes and separators to address the problems identified. The primary problems of Li-S battery are the poor electronic and ionic conductivity of sulfur and the formation combined with dissolution of the polysulfide in organic battery electrolyte.

In order to address the poor conductivity of sulfur, conducting metal organic framework (MOF) and complex framework material (CFM) hosts were developed for encapsulating sulfur. To overcome polysulfide dissolution, agents capable of trapping the polysulfide by chemically binding onto them were developed. Composite polymer electrolytes (CPEs) and oxides with improved room temperature lithium ionic conductivity were developed and their ability to prevent polysulfide dissolution were studied using materials and electrochemical characterization techniques.

To accomplish the above goals, the broad objectives of this thesis involved executing the following four specific aims:


As a part of this specific aim, Zn – MOF – 5, S-Cu-bpy-CFM, S-Cu-pyz-CFM and S-SCFM were synthesized and then infiltrated with sulfur using a vapor infiltration technique. The sulfur infiltrated MOF and CFMs were used as cathodes for Li – S batteries. The specific capacity and the cycling stability of the MOF and CFMs were evaluated using electrochemical
testing. XPS technique was accordingly used to study polysulfide dissolution and to understand S – C bonding providing insight into prevention of the polysulfide dissolution by the MOF. The mechanistic overview provided by the work in this specific aim, could lay the foundations and further identify possible pathways for implementing future design strategies to enhance the capacity and directly aim to resolve polysulfide dissolution problems plaguing the Li-S battery cathodes.

**Specific Aim 2: Investigate the Mechanisms of Composite Polymer Electrolytes (CPEs) to Suppress Solid Electrolyte Interphase (SEI) Formation and Prevention of Polysulfide Dissolution in Li-S Batteries**

In the aim, poly (vinylidene fluoride – co – hexafluoro propylene) (PVdF – HFP) based CPEs (Composite Polymer Electrolytes) was prepared by a simple electrospinning technique. Further, nanoparticulate SiO₂(nm-SiO₂), TiO₂(nm-TiO₂) prepared using a simple sol – gel based nano fabrication technique and commercially available fumed SiO₂(f-SiO₂) was used as fillers to augment the mechanical and Li-ion conducting properties of these CPEs among other necessary ionic transport requirements. These nanofiller incorporated PVdF – HFP composite polymer electrolytes as separator – electrolytes were then tested to demonstrate their improved cycling stability using commercial sulfur as cathodes in Li – S batteries.

**Specific Aim 3: Study the Electrochemical Stability and Room Temperature Li-ion Conductivity of New Substituted Solid-state Oxide and Non-oxide Li-ion Conductors.**

In this aim, we will investigate the effect of Ca and Mg substitution on Li sites and F substitution on O sites of Li₄SiO₄ on its ionic conductivity. AC impedance spectroscopy measurements was performed on the substituted samples to measure the lithium ionic conductivity of the Li₄SiO₄. By optimizing the substituent concentration, 3-4 order improvement
in room temperature lithium ion conductivity was obtained. Substitution introduces vacancies in the crystal structure that favor the diffusion of lithium ions by creating easy diffusion pathways and hence, increasing the ionic conductivity. These substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ were then pressed onto S-Cu-bpy-CFM pellets and evaluated for their electrochemical performance.

**Specific Aim 4: Develop Novel Composite Sulfur Cathodes Comprising High Sulfur Loadings on Electronically Conducting Platforms with Polysulfide Trapping Agents (PTA) and Understand the Mechanisms Related to Prevention of Polysulfide Dissolution Contributing to High Energy Density.**

As a part of this aim, sulfur composite cathodes with high sulfur loadings were prepared using a simple electrodeposition technique. These cathodes have sulfur loadings of >10 mg/cm$^2$. Slurry-coating technique used for electrode preparation uses PVdF binder (~10wt%), and Super P carbon additive (usually ~20wt% as opposed to ~5-10wt% in conventional cathodes) along with sulfur active material. The binding efficiency of PVdF decreases at such a high Super P content leading to cracks at the electrode at higher loadings. This limits the thickness and sulfur loading of the cathodes to <3mg/cm$^2$. However, this sulfur loading is not enough to meet the Department of Energy’s (DOE) target energy density of 500 Wh/kg for Batt500 program (Batt500 program is directed towards development and commercialization of sulfur cathodes for Li-S battery). In order to achieve this goal, a minimum sulfur loading of 6mg/cm$^2$ is necessary and this could be achieved only by using modified electrode fabrication techniques such as electrodeposition. The thick electrodes developed as a part of this aim were then coated with a polysulfide trapping agents (PTA) to prevent the polysulfides from dissolving into organic liquid electrolyte. These binder free cathodes were then characterized using XPS and UV-VIS spectroscopy after electrochemical cycling to understanding the nature of bonds between polysulfides and the PTA and the extent of polysulfide trapping by the PTA respectively.

The results of the work in this specific aim has been published in Electrochimica Acta, 229, 208-218, 2017 (https://doi.org/10.1016/j.electacta.2017.01.115)

Pavithra M Shanthi\textsuperscript{a}, Prashanth J Hanumantha\textsuperscript{b}, Bharat Gattu\textsuperscript{a}, Matthew Sweeney\textsuperscript{c}, Moni K Datta\textsuperscript{a}, Prashant N Kumta\textsuperscript{a,b,d,e}

\textsuperscript{a}Department of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering,
University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{b}Department of Bioengineering,
University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{c}Department of Chemical Engineering,
University of Maryland- Baltimore County, Baltimore, MD 21250 (USA)

\textsuperscript{d}Department of Mechanical Engineering and Materials Science,
University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{e}Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials,
University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
3.1 Synopsis

Li-Sulfur (Li-S) batteries are emergent next-generation energy storage devices due to their very high specific energy density (~2567 Wh g\(^{-1}\)) but are limited by polysulfide dissolution issues. In this work, chemically synthesized sulfur containing non-carbonized metal organic framework (S-MOF) cathodes show initial specific capacities of 1476 mAh g\(^{-1}\) stabilizing at ~609 mAh g\(^{-1}\) with almost no fade for over 200 cycles. Post-cycled separators of the S – MOF cathodes display complete absence of polysulfides after cycle 1, 20 and 200. It was identified that the occurrence of carbonate species in the MOF structure resulted in the formation of C-S bonded species causing retention of polysulfide at the electrode surface ensuring long-term stability. However, this observed capacity drop during the first 10 cycles is attributed to the oxidation of some of the infiltrated sulfur by the MOF as determined by electrochemical and X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS) analyses. Nevertheless, the negligible fade rate (0.0014% cycle\(^{-1}\)) and complete prevention of polysulfide dissolution renders these cathodes most promising candidates for Li-S batteries. Understanding of this transformation behavior in sulfur-containing MOF is essential to engineer chemically-bonded host-structures capable of efficient polysulfide trapping, a key pathway to establishing novel platforms for achieving high power Li – S batteries.

**Key words:** Metal organic framework; Lithium-Sulfur; Polysulfide; Encapsulation
3.2 Introduction

In recent years, there is a near exponential increase in the demand for plug-in hybrid vehicles (PHEV) combined with the use of portable electronic devices, together providing the impetus for portable energy storage devices with greater output/mass or volume. Commercial Li–ion batteries since the first Li-ion battery introduced by Sony in 1990 based on lithiation chemistry are limited by a maximum theoretical capacity of \( \sim 546 \text{ Wh kg}^{-1} \) and are incapable of meeting this ever increasing demand. These limitations make it critical to discover new materials with high specific capacities augmented with the incessant need to engineer the materials exploiting economic scalable approaches to exhibit performance matching the theoretical predictions for rapid commercialization.

The focused search for finding new alternatives to the conventional Li–ion (Li metal oxide cathode-graphite anode) system has led to the identification of the Li-sulfur system with a theoretical specific capacity of \( 1672 \text{ mAh g}^{-1} \) as a promising candidate for high energy density lithium batteries. Sulfur being one of the most abundant elements on the Earth’s crust has the additional advantages of being a promising low cost and environmentally benign material.

Despite these advantages, lithium-sulfur batteries suffer from several problems that prevent commercialization of the technology: (i) Sulfur has very low electronic conductivity \( (\sim 10^{-17} \text{ S cm}^{-1}) \) which restricts complete utilization of the active material resulting in low specific capacity upon cycling, (ii) Unlike intercalation based Li–ion batteries, sulfur forms a non–intercalation reaction product \( \text{Li}_2\text{S} \) via a series of polysulfide \( (\text{Li}_2\text{S}_n; n = 2 – 8) \) species leading to complex electrochemical reaction kinetics\(^{14, 15, 76-82}\), (iii) These polysulfide intermediates show a range of solubility in organic electrolytes resulting in loss of active material\(^{75, 80, 83-86}\), (iv) In addition, the dissolved polysulfides undergo crossover and coat the
anode resulting in a gradual reduction in the cell voltage and subsequently leading to failure. These problems prevent the Li-S battery technology from being universally adopted and rapidly commercialized.

Extensive research efforts with an objective of solving the problems plaguing Li – S batteries are primarily directed towards addressing the following key aspects: (i) Increasing the active material utilization by improving the electronic and ionic conductivity of sulfur electrodes through the use of conductive coatings or composites\(^{47, 49, 87-103}\), (ii) Minimizing polysulfide dissolution by replacing the organic liquid electrolyte containing separator with a gel – polymer, composite – polymer or solid polymer electrolyte separator\(^{90, 104-113}\), (iii) Complete replacement of the liquid based ionic conducting separator systems by solid lithium ion conducting electrolytes\(^{57, 114, 115}\), (iv) Confinement of sulfur into the porous matrices preventing polysulfide entry into the liquid electrolyte phase\(^{16, 26, 42, 47, 54, 88, 116}\).

Efforts to improve the conductivity of sulfur are generally focused on either mixing with secondary conducting materials\(^{89, 117, 118}\) or by utilizing the effect of crystallite size on macroscopic conductivity\(^{18, 91, 119-121}\). However, these efforts mostly involve complex synthesis procedures or result in an increase in the inactive materials weight. On the other hand, use of solid and composite – polymer electrolytes\(^ {79, 90, 104-106, 122, 123}\) to replace the liquid electrolyte appears promising in ensuring polysulfide retention and preventing crossover, but is limited by the ionic conductivity of available solid state ionic conductors and the extreme handling issues associated with LISICON (Lithium Super Ionic Conductors) due to their air-sensitive nature and need for external activation\(^{115, 124, 125}\). Attempts aimed at preventing polysulfide from entering the liquid electrolyte phase generally focus on exploiting mesoporous and hollow carbonaceous materials as sulfur hosts\(^{42, 47, 126-130}\).
The strategy with such host-based strategies is two-pronged as described in the following: (a) the host acts as a conductive matrix; and (b) polysulfide species formed during lithiation are trapped within the host matrix. Use of MOF (Metal Organic Framework) derived carbon matrix following high temperature carbonization as a sulfur host has shown considerable improvement in cycling stability along with enhanced capacity. Recent reports on hosting sulfur into the carbon-based hosts have yielded improvement in stability. Despite improvements in the improved stability, all these structures exhibit a high initial capacity loss and gradual capacity fade, the origin of which has not been studied.

To rationally design sulfur hosts using complex framework materials (CFM), a basic understanding of the mechanisms involved in trapping polysulfide into the host materials needs to be established. This mechanism would further explain the origin of irreversible capacity loss during the initial cycles. Thus, for the present studies, MOF – 5 was selected as the sulfur host due to its simple scalable synthesis procedure and very small pore size. In the present work, the 3-D sulfur impregnated nanoporous non-carbonized MOF prepared using a solution – infiltration technique is studied as cathodes in Li – S battery system. The electrochemical performance of the S – MOF was investigated using galvanostatic charge – discharge cycling. The work uses XPS analysis as a technique to understand the mechanism involved in masking polysulfide dissolution by directly binding the sulfide species onto the MOF. The proposed concept of using chemical bonding has been reported elsewhere although the complete prevention of polysulfide dissolution and retention by MOF structures has not been reported in the open literature to date, to the best of our knowledge.

MOF – 5 is a carbonate – based MOF with an average pore diameter of ~2.5 nm and is expected to bind with lithium polysulfides through a Lewis acid – base interaction. The
The carbonization process adopted in previous MOF based framework electrodes eliminates the possibility of such Lewis acid-base interactions, the presence of which is expected to cause binding of sulfur with the MOF structure ensuring polysulfide retention at the electrode surface. Moreover, these non-carbonized MOFs exhibit high pore volumes of $\sim0.45 \text{ cm}^3 \text{ g}^{-1}$ which can thus accommodate large quantities of sulfur. The use of an easy and facile room temperature synthesis method considerably adds to the scalability of the approach for generation of functional electrodes for entrapment of polysulfide. Figure 3-1 provides a graphical representation of the synthesis and the sulfur encapsulation technique used in this work.

Zn – MOF – 5 was synthesized at room temperature. However, upon exposure to air, the Zn – MOF – 5 gets transformed into the corresponding air – stable phase, Zn – MOF – 5W. This MOF was then infiltrated with sulfur using a vapor infiltration technique. The sulfur infiltrated MOF, S – Zn – MOF using Zn$^{2+}$ as the metallic center was used as cathodes for Li – S batteries. The S – Zn – MOF shows a very high initial capacity of 1476 mAh g$^{-1}$, which is one of the
highest capacity values reported in the literature to date$^{118,139,140}$, stabilizing at 609 mAh g$^{-1}$ over 200 cycles. The almost negligible fade rate (0.0014% cycle$^{-1}$) and complete prevention of polysulfide dissolution makes these cathode systems most promising candidates for Li-S batteries. However, there is an initial loss in capacity observed and to address this initial capacity loss observed in this system, studies related to the understanding of the mechanism involved in the electrochemical lithiation process is very much warranted.

The XPS technique was accordingly used to study polysulfide dissolution and to understand the S – C bonding providing insight into prevention of the polysulfide dissolution in the current work. The mechanistic overview provided in this report we believe could lay the foundations and further identify possible pathways for implementing future design strategies to enhance the capacity and thus directly aim to resolve polysulfide dissolution problems plaguing the Li-S battery cathodes.

3.3 Experimental

3.3.1 Preparation of MOF-5 and Sulfur Infiltration

Terephthalic acid (C$_6$H$_4$ – 1, 4(COOH)$_2$, 98%), Zinc acetate dihydrate (Zn(CH$_3$CO$_2$)$_2$.H$_2$O, >98%), Triethylamine ((C$_2$H$_5$)$_3$N), >99%), Dimethylformamide (DMF, 99.8%) and Chloroform (CHCl$_3$, 99.85%) were purchased from Sigma Aldrich and used as received. The Zn – MOF – 5W was synthesized using a modified room temperature precipitation method reported elsewhere$^{141,142}$. Accordingly, 20 mmoles of Terephthalic acid and 4 ml Triethylamine were dissolved in 200 ml DMF (Solution 1) and 50 mmoles zinc acetate dihydrate were
dissolved in 200 ml DMF separately (Solution 2). The two solutions were then slowly mixed under stirring over 15 minutes to form a cloudy white solution. The colloidal solution obtained was continuously stirred for 12 h to form white precipitates of the MOF. The precipitates were then filtered and washed in DMF repeatedly. Solvent exchange was performed to ensure low-temperature pore-activation of the resultant MOF materials. DMF was also exchanged with chloroform by immersing in CHCl₃ for 7 days with replacement of fresh solvent every 24 h. The resulting white powder (MOF – 5 materials) were activated by heating at 110°C for 12 h.

Sulfur (~325mesh, Sigma Aldrich, Inc., 99% wt) was infiltrated into the MOF under vacuum. Accordingly, pre-calculated weights of sulfur and MOF (50: 50 wt %) were sealed in a quartz tube under vacuum and heated at 300°C for 24 h allowing for impregnation of the sulfur into the MOF to generate the sulfur infiltrated S – Zn – MOF.

3.3.2 Materials Characterization and Electrochemical Measurements

The synthesized MOF – 5W and S – MOF materials were characterized by X-ray diffraction using the Philips XPERT PRO system employing CuKα (λ = 0.15406 nm). The scans were typically recorded in 2θ range of 5° - 40°, setting the current and voltage constant at 40 mA and 45 kV respectively. The microstructure and morphology of the MOF – 5W and S – MOF materials was analyzed using High Resolution Transmission Microscopy (HRTEM) performed on a JEOL JEM2100F which features high resolution and rapid data acquisition.

The surface chemistry of the MOF and S – MOF was probed by X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS) using an ESCALAB 250 Xi system (Thermo Scientific) equipped with a monochromated Al Kα X-ray source. Uniform charge neutralization was provided by beams of low-energy (≤10 eV) Ar⁺ ions and low-energy electrons guided by magnetic lens. The standard
analysis spot of 400×400 μm² was defined by the microfocused X-ray source. The measurements were performed at room temperature in an ultra-high vacuum (UHV) chamber with the base pressure <5*10⁻¹⁰ mbar (the charge neutralization device produced 2*10⁻¹⁰ mbar partial pressure of Ar during measurements). The binding energy (BE) scale of the analyzer was calibrated to produce <50 meV deviations of the three standard peaks from their standard values: 83.98 eV for Au 4f₇/₂, 368.26 eV for Ag 3d₅/₂, and 932.67 eV for Cu 2p₃/₂. The aliphatic C1s peak was observed at 284.6 eV. High-resolution elemental XPS data in C2p, S2p and Zn2p regions were acquired with the analyzer pass energy set to 20 eV (corresponding to energy resolution of 0.36 eV) and the step size set to 0.1 eV. The Avantage software package (Thermo Fisher Scientific) was used to fit the elemental spectra based on calibrated analyzer transmission functions, Scofield sensitivity factors, and effective attenuation lengths for photoelectrons from the standard TPP-2M formalism.

The pore characteristics and specific surface area (SSA) of the samples were analyzed using a Micromeritics ASAP 2020 Physisorption analyzer, utilizing the Brunauer–Emmett–Teller (BET) isotherm generated. The powders were first vacuum degassed and then tested for nitrogen adsorption and desorption for surface area analysis. Electrodes for battery half-cell characterization were prepared by casting a slurry of 70 wt% S – MOF, 20 wt% carbon black (super-P) and 10 wt% PVdF in N- Methyl Pyrrolidone (NMP) onto aluminum foil followed by drying under vacuum for 24 h. A uniform electrode loading of 1.5 mg – 2 mg cm² was maintained for all the electrochemical measurements. Control electrodes of commercially obtained sulfur powder (~325mesh, Sigma Aldrich, Inc, 99% wt) were prepared using identical composition and tested under identical conditions for comparison.
2025 – type coin cells were assembled in an Innovative, Inc. glove box (UHP Argon, <0.1 ppm O₂, H₂O) using S – MOF or commercial sulfur coated electrodes as working electrode, lithium foil as the counter electrode, Celgard polypropylene as the separator and 1.8 M LiCF₃SO₃ (lithium trifluoro-methanesulfonate) in 1:1 vol% 1, 3 dioxolane and 1, 2 dimethoxyethane with 0.1 M LiNO₃ as the electrolyte. The electrochemical cycling behavior of the cells thus prepared was studied by cycling between 1.7 – 2.6 V (wrt Li⁺/Li) at 0.2 C (~300 mA/g) current rate using an Arbin BT200 battery testing system. Finally, cyclic voltammetry (CV) measurements of the electrochemical cells were performed using (VersaSTAT 3, Princeton Applied Research) in the potential range of 1.7V – 2.6V at a scan rate of 0.1mV s⁻¹ to obtain mechanistic understanding.

3.4 Results and Discussion

Crystallographic information file (CIF) obtained from MOFiomics (CCDC number 256965) was used to simulate the XRD pattern of MOF – 5 which was used for comparison with the experimentally observed patterns. Figure 3-2 compares the experimental XRD patterns obtained for Zn – MOF – 5 (damp) with chloroform against the simulated pattern of Zn-MOF-5. The perfect fit between the simulated and experimental patterns indicates the single crystallinity and phase purity of the synthesized MOF – 5 materials, which is in-line with previous reports on MOF-5 materials. The short-range order offered by the synthetic metal organic nanostructures can be observed from the presence of the crystalline diffraction peaks observed at low 2θ values.
However, upon exposure to ambient atmosphere i.e. complete desiccation and removal of the solvent, the MOF – 5 systems adsorb atmospheric moisture and undergoes slow transformation into hydrated phase MOF – 5W through partial cleavage of the Zn-O bonds. This transformation is observed in Zn – MOF – 5 samples occurring because of handling in air during analysis and sample processing for infiltration.

![XRD patterns of Zn – MOF – 5 predicted by simulation, experimentally synthesized Zn MOF – 5 post-exposure to atmospheric air.](image)

Figure 3-2 shows the XRD profile of the MOF exposed to atmosphere compared with the damp or wet sample. The patterns of the MOF, MOF – 5W closely match those of published patterns for MOF – 5W indicating the initial stages of hydration of MOF – 5. However, the
Lewis–acid base interactions are observed in both MOF–5 and MOF–5W due to the presence of identical ligands irrespective of hydration\textsuperscript{151}. These MOF–5W materials were further characterized and infiltrated with sulfur.

Table 3-1 BET surface area and pore size analysis of Zn–MOF–5W exposed to atmospheric moisture.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>BET Surface Area/m(^2) g(^{-1})</th>
<th>Langmuir Surface Area/m(^2) g(^{-1})</th>
<th>Total Pore Volume/cm(^3) g(^{-1})</th>
<th>Adsorption average pore width/ nm</th>
<th>BET Surface Area/ m(^2) g(^{-1}) (literature)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Zn–MOF–5W</td>
<td>684.25</td>
<td>1083.07</td>
<td>0.422</td>
<td>2.47</td>
<td>1100 – 2500\textsuperscript{152-155}</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 3-1 represents the BET specific surface area and average pore sizes of the MOF–5W materials. Zn–MOF–5W exhibit a very high surface area of ~684.25 m\(^2\) g\(^{-1}\), with an average pore size of ~2.47 nm. The MOF was found to have high pore volume of and ~0.422 cm\(^3\) g\(^{-1}\). These values are in accordance with the values reported in the literature for MOF materials\textsuperscript{153-155} shown in Table 3-1, though the values are somewhat lower than the Langmuir surface areas\textsuperscript{142} reported for pure MOF-5 materials due to the transformation into MOF-5W.

It is however, noteworthy that these specific surface areas are greater than those of most carbonaceous host materials that have reportedly been used as sulfur hosts in Li–S batteries\textsuperscript{26, 42, 88, 127}. The large pore volume of the MOF materials is expected to facilitate in ensuring larger amounts of sulfur encapsulation and thus, resulting in high sulfur loading in the electrodes. Another unique advantage yielded using MOF materials to encapsulate sulfur is the small
average pore diameter of the MOF (2.46 nm) that aids in minimizing polysulfide dissolution by offering a better mode for trapping and confining the polysulfide species.

The thermal stability of MOF – 5W has been extensively studied and reported in the literature \(^{156-158}\). MOF – 5W exhibits exceptional stability up to 450°C (Appendix A Figure 1), and hence, no denaturing is expected to occur during sulfur infiltration at 300°C which is confirmed by XRD analysis (Figure 3-3).

![Figure 3-3 XRD patterns of commercial Sulfur, MOF – 5W predicted by simulation, experimentally synthesized S – Zn – MOF.](image)

XRD pattern of S – MOF show peaks corresponding to the MOF – 5 materials (after exposure to air) (see Figure 3-2) along with sulfur peaks confirming the presence of crystalline \(S_8\) sulfur in S – MOF and that the MOF is indeed not denatured during the sulfur infiltration process. It can be seen from above that the XRD analysis confirms the presence of sulfur along
with the MOF. However, no detailed information regarding the chemical interaction of sulfur with the MOF host could be ascertained from the XRD patterns. The nature of sulfur in the S – MOF was thus, studied using XPS analysis (Figure 3-4).

**Figure 3-4 XPS S2p Binding Energy profile of Commercial Sulfur and S – Zn – MOF.**

XPS analysis was performed on a Thermo ESCALAB 250Xi with suitable background correction. It can be observed that the characteristic S2p\(_{1/2}\) peak is observed for the commercial sulfur powder at 165.21 eV in line with previous reports for orthorhombic sulfur (S\(_8\))\(^{143, 159-161}\). The XPS spectra of S-MOF however, show a shift in the S2p peak as compared to commercial sulfur indicating the absence of free elemental sulfur suggesting binding of sulfur to the MOF structures. The S2p\(_{3/2}\) peak position at 162.45 eV corresponding to the binding of sulfur onto the MOF is similar to values observed in chemically-bound sulfur studied by Chehimi et al.,\(^{162}\)
further confirming the bound nature of sulfur onto the MOF. The nature of this interaction could be explained by the acidic nature of MOF – 5 precursors that tend to interact with the basic molecules of sulfur. This interaction is more pronounced in gases even at room temperature, because of which MOF – 5 is widely used for gas storage. This chemical binding of sulfur along with the nanoporous nature of the MOF would result in minimal sulfur dissolution into the organic liquid electrolyte. The shift in S2p peaks in S – MOF could alternatively be attributed to the distortion of sulfur within the MOF structures due to constraints imposed by the nanopores which could restrict the departure of sulfur from the pore during lithiation/delithiation. This effect has also been observed in sulfur entrapped in single wall carbon nanotubes (SWCNTs) of ~1.5nm diameter by Fujimori et al wherein sulfur adopts either a linear or a zig-zag orientation as opposed to the conventional cyclic S8 rings of S. Due to an average pore size of 2 nm, comparable to the SWCNTs (~2 nm) used, the sulfur strands might experience strain from the MOF pore walls thus yielding a lower S2p binding energy.
Figure 3-5 TEM images of (a) Zn – MOF– 5W at higher magnification, (b) S - Zn – MOF at lower magnification, (c) S–Zn-MOF – 5W at lower magnification, (d) S–Zn-MOF at higher magnification

MOF -5W, being derived from dicarboxylic acid molecules linking metal oxide cage, undergoes Lewis acid – base interaction with the polysulfides eventually binding them\textsuperscript{137}. This kind of acid – base interactions have been reported in different systems involving molecular binding onto MOF\textsuperscript{168,169}. The complete trapping of the polysulfide in a host matrix however, has not yet been reported in the literature to the best of our knowledge and it is expected that further optimization of the MOF materials using a mechanistic understanding gained from the rest of this study would help engineer very high capacity cathodes with almost no capacity fade. To
prove the nanoporous nature of MOF and the binding of sulfur to MOF, TEM analysis was conducted (Figure 3-5). The TEM images of Zn-MOF – 5W at a lower magnification (Figure 3-5a) shows the highly porous nature of the MOF. Phase contrast image of S – Zn – MOF (Figure 3-5b) clearly shows ~5nm islands of sulfur inside the parent MOF structure thereby supporting the results from XRD analysis indicating sulfur infiltration into the MOF. Figure 3-5c demonstrates the local-ordering in the MOF structure resulting in the low-angle peaks observed in the X-ray diffraction pattern of Zn-MOF-5W in Figure 3-2. The nature of sulfur inside the MOF structure can be seen in Figure 3-5d wherein clear lattice fringes corresponding to crystalline sulfur infiltrated within the MOF structure are observed. Having identified the clear presence of chemical bonding between the sulfur and the MOF matrix, the effect of this binding on the electrochemical performance of S – MOF was studied by performing electrochemical charge – discharge cycling. The electrochemical cycling performance of S – MOF is shown in Figure 3-6. The S – MOF and commercial sulfur electrodes were cycled at 0.2C with an average electrode loading of 1.5 – 2 g cm⁻² electrode area. The S – Zn – MOF shows an initial discharge capacity of 1476 mAh g⁻¹ which stabilizes at 624 mAh g⁻¹ after the 10th cycle. Upon prolonged cycling, the S – Zn – MOF shows a very stable capacity of 609 mAh g⁻¹ for over 200 cycles.
However, commercial sulfur showed an initial capacity of 800 mAh g\(^{-1}\) which fades to less than 100 mAh g\(^{-1}\) in less than 20 cycles. The nature of the cycling behavior is quite disparate between the two different electrodes with commercial sulfur failing almost instantaneously due to the well-known polysulfide formation and lack of entrapment of the same. The S-MOF electrodes on the other hand, undergo an initial fade followed by stabilization with the S-Zn-MOF demonstrating a superior fade-free cycling behavior (0.0014 % cycle\(^{-1}\)). The S-MOF electrode, thus demonstrate exceptional stability\(^{137}\) which could possibly be attributed to sulfur binding with the MOF (evidenced by XPS and TEM-Figure 3-4 and Figure 3-5d) and resulting in effective trapping of polysulfide inside the nanopores of the MOF.

Figure 3-6 Cycling performance of S – Zn-MOF and commercial sulfur at 0.2C rate.
Though the MOF material exhibits excellent cycling stability after initial stabilization, a significant portion of the initial observed capacity is lost within the 1st ten cycles. This loss is typically attributed to the dissolution of sulfur into the electrolyte and loss of the eventual polysulfide species. However, the stabilization of the capacity following the initial loss appears to draw credence to the possibility of the confinement occurring but also alluding to the possible existence or evidence of other extraneous sacrificial or parasitic reactions. This result thus implied that the origin of the initial capacity loss in these S–MOF needs to be better understood.
warranting better characterization to be conducted to be able to improve the overall performance of the MOF based sulfur electrode system. The effect of sulfur encapsulation within the MOF structures on the cycling performance of S – MOF was studied by analyzing the separators retrieved using XPS after 200 charge – discharge cycles. S2p peaks were analyzed to understand the nature of the sulfur/polysulfide species present in the various separators. As control experiments, the commercial separator and commercial separator dipped in the lithium electrolyte were also analyzed and the resultant XPS plots are shown in Figure 3-7. As expected, the Celgard separator does not display an S2p peak before cycling while a distinct peak corresponding to the electrolyte species (Trifluoro methyl sulfonate lithium salt) is seen in Figure 3-7. The XPS plot for the post-cycled separator for the commercial sulfur electrode clearly shows S2p peaks at 169eV, 166.02 eV and 161.45 eV. The peak at 169eV corresponds to S2p peak of electrolyte CF$_3$SO$_3$. On the other hand, the peaks at 166.02 eV and 161.45 eV are due to lower and higher order polysulfide, respectively \(^{80, 171-173}\). This indicates and validates the well-known phenomenon of the commercial sulfur electrode (Figure 3-7) undergoing rapid loss in capacity as seen in Figure 3-6 due to the rapid dissolution of polysulfide species formed because of a lack of any medium or mechanism to retain/constrict the same at the electrode surface.

However, the separators corresponding to the S – MOF electrodes (post-cycling) (Figure 3-7) distinctly display only a single S2p peak at 169 eV which corresponds to the sulfur corresponding to the LiCF$_3$SO$_3$ from the electrolyte\(^{170}\) as observed in the case of Figure 3-7 for the commercial separator soaked in the electrolyte. The absence of any detectable polysulfide and elemental sulfur in the post-cycled separators cycled from the electrode generated with S-Zn-MOF, after cycle 1 (Appendix A Figure 4), cycle 20 (Appendix A Figure 4) and after 200 cycles (Figure 3-7) indicates complete constriction of the formed polysulfide within the MOF
structures possibly due to chemical-binding of S to the MOF architecture as observed in the TEM images (Figure 3-5) and XPS (Figure 3-4). In addition, spatial confinement (Table 3-1) possibly aids in ensuring polysulfide retention at the electrode. Furthermore, absence of polysulfide species on the counter electrode (lithium) (Appendix A Figure 7) after cycle 1, and 20 corroborates the constriction of electrochemically active sulfur species in the S-MOF electrode architecture. Porous structures have previously been shown to result in improved cycling behavior.\textsuperscript{28, 42, 88, 127} However, complete masking of polysulfide dissolution using a porous host has seldom or never been reported to the best of our knowledge. The unique cage-like structure of the MOF along with the chemical binding occurring therein thus results in a very stable cycling performance with a remarkably low fade rate of \textasciitilde0.0014\% cycle\textsuperscript{-1}.

To understand the reasons for the observed electrochemical behavior and superior capacity retention, XPS analysis was performed on the S-Zn-MOF electrodes before cycling and after 200 charge-discharge cycles at a 0.2 C rate. Figure 3-8 represents the C1s spectrum of slurry cast S – MOF electrodes and the same electrodes post cycling. S – Zn – MOF (Figure 3-8) electrode sample have peaks corresponding to –(CF\textsubscript{2} – CF\textsubscript{2}) – bonds from PVdF binder (289.87 eV), \textsuperscript{174} -C\textsubscript{6}H\textsubscript{5}S- bond corresponding to ring C – S interactions (285.59 eV),\textsuperscript{175} and –C\textsubscript{6}H\textsubscript{4}S\textsubscript{2}-(284.4 eV).\textsuperscript{176} The presence of the C-S peaks herein confirms the observations in the S2p spectrum (Figure 3-4) and corroborates the hypothesis that sulfur-carbon bonding aids in ensuring superior polysulfide retention within the MOF structure. The S – MOF post-200 cycles showed two C\textsubscript{1s} peaks at 292.41 eV and 289.55 eV in addition to the peaks observed before cycling. The peak at 292.41 eV corresponds to the CF\textsubscript{3}SO\textsubscript{3}\textsuperscript{-170} group of the lithium salt LiCF\textsubscript{3}SO\textsubscript{3} used with the organic electrolyte.
Figure 3-8 XPS C1s Binding Energy profile of slurry coated electrodes of S – Zn – MOF before cycling and S – Zn – MOF after 200 cycles at 0.2 C rate.

The peak at 289.55 eV (Figure 3-8) corresponds to Li₂CO₃ resulting from the irreversible reaction of Li⁺ ions with the −(CO₃)⁻ groups of the MOF [Appendix A Figure 8 depicts the C1s spectra of the MOF powders before and after sulfur infiltration indicating the presence of −(CO₃)⁻ bonds therein which is to be expected given the structure of the MOF materials (Figure 3-1)]. The lithium carbonates may also be arising from the formation of a solid electrolyte interphase (SEI) layer at the electrode surface. The existence of carbonate moieties in the MOF materials both before and after cycling (occurs during cycles 1, 20 as well-see

42
Appendix A Figure 5) plays a role in the electrochemical characteristics of the MOF materials as will be discussed below. Though the S-Zn-MOF material exhibit very stable cycling, they undergo an unusual initial loss in capacity. The XPS results discussed above clearly indicate that this loss is not related to polysulfide dissolution as evidenced by the lack thereof of any sulfur species detected on the separators (Figure 3-7). The presence of C-S bonding (Figure 3-4, Figure 3-8) in the MOF structure has been shown to result this unique behavior causing the very stable cycling after initial fade (Figure 3-6).

Figure 3-9 Cyclic Voltammetry Plot of S – Zn – MOF at 1\textsuperscript{st}, 2\textsuperscript{nd}, 10\textsuperscript{th} and 20\textsuperscript{th} cycles at a scan rate of 0.1mV s\textsuperscript{-1}. 
To understand the origin of this observed initial capacity loss, cyclic voltammetry was performed in the S-Zn-MOF (see Figure 3-9) electrodes at a very slow scan rate of 0.1 mV/s. A distinct change in peak position and height is observed in the cyclic voltammograms of S-Zn-MOF during cycling, especially between the 1st and 2nd cycles. In the case of the MOF material, a third anodic peak appears after the first cycle. This is actually the result of overlap of the two sulfur anodic processes (Reactions (i), (ii)) during the 1st cycle which has been known to result in the formation of one large peak at about 2.55 V\textsuperscript{178}. A slight drop in overpotentials (Appendix A Table 1) for the four reactions listed below (Reaction (i-iv)) is also observed, which is the result of a slight decrease in overpotentials for lithation and delithation, after the 1st cycle as reported elsewhere\textsuperscript{178}. A third peak at ~2.28 V (Appendix A Table 1) appears as a minor shoulder in S-Zn-MOF. The intensity of this shoulder peak stabilizes before the 10th cycle in the case of the S-Zn-MOF (Figure 3-9).

**Reaction (i):** \( \text{Li}_2\text{S}_8 \rightarrow \text{Li}_2\text{S}_p + x\text{Li}^+ + x\text{e}^-; \ 2 \leq p \leq 8; \ 2 \leq x \leq 8 \)

**Reaction (ii):** \( \text{Li}_2\text{S}_p \rightarrow \text{S}_8 + x\text{Li}^+ + x\text{e}^-; \ 2 \leq p \leq 8; \ 2 \leq x \leq 8 \)

**Reaction (iii):** \( \text{Li}_2\text{S}_n + x\text{Li}^+ + x\text{e}^- \rightarrow \text{Li}_2\text{S}_m; \ 4 \leq n \leq 8; \ 2 \leq m \leq 4; \ 2 \leq x \leq 8 \)

**Reaction (iv):** \( \text{S}_8 + 2\text{Li}^+ + 2\text{e}^- \rightarrow \text{Li}_2\text{S}_8 \)

Though the third peak at ~2.28 V has not been explicitly reported in cyclic voltammograms in the literature, we believe the origin for this peak is the result of electrochemical oxidation of sulfur by the carbonate species present in the MOF structure. The chemical oxidation of sulfur to \( \text{S}_2\text{O}_3^{2-} \) species and sulfate species has been reported in the literature\textsuperscript{179}. Several studies\textsuperscript{180} have also reported consumption of sulfur polysulfides to form –SCO– compounds in carbonate based electrolytes and this phenomenon, we believe, is reflected in the cyclic voltammograms as an electrochemical oxidation of the active sulfur as seen in Figure 3-9.
This hypothesis was further examined by XPS performed on the S – MOF coated electrodes before and after 200 cycles. Figure 3-10 depicts the S2p profiles of the S-MOF electrodes before and after cycling. S – Zn – MOF electrode before cycling shows S2p peak at 162.45 eV representing the bonding of sulfur to MOF (as also observed in Figure 3-4). The S – Zn – MOF electrode post-cycling however, shows the presence of a satellite peak at 170.20 eV, corresponding to the occurrence of sulfur-carbon bonding. This indicates that sulfur is bound to the carbon before cycling as well as through the various stages of cycling preventing the loss of sulfur through the traditional polysulfide run-away to bulk electrolyte during cycling.
resulting in the exceptional stability observed in Figure 3-6. In addition to the peaks corresponding to C-S bonding, there are unique peaks observed in the post-cycled electrodes corresponding to the formation of -SCO- bonding\(^{170}\) and a mixture of sulfate species (Li\(_2\)SO\(_4\) at 168.45 eV\(^{182}\) and ZnSO\(_4\)\(^{183, 184}\) represented by the peak at 168.90 eV). The irreversible loss in capacity observed in Figure 3-6 could thus be attributed to irreversible consumption of sulfur through the formation of lithium, zinc sulfates during electrochemical cycling. The peak observed in the cyclic voltammograms at~2.28 V in S-Zn-MOF material (Figure 3-9 and Appendix A Table 1) indicates that the formation of sulfates is an electrochemical process with no reversibility in the cycling window. The deactivation of the electrochemically active sulfur occurs through the formation of sulfate species and -SCO- compounds during the initial cycling resulting in irreversible capacity loss. This process occurs predominantly during the 1\(^{st}\) ten cycles over which the cyclic voltammograms stabilizes as seen in Figure 3-9. The same is confirmed by examining the S2p peaks during the 1\(^{st}\), 20\(^{th}\) and 200\(^{th}\) cycle-see Figure 3-10 and Appendix A Figure 6 where the occurrence of sulfate and sulfite species is seen in the 1\(^{st}\) and 20\(^{th}\) cycle as also seen to occur in the 200\(^{th}\) cycle.

Thus, from the above it can be construed that the initial loss in capacity is attributed to phase transformation associated with chemical reaction between the polysulfide and the carbonate groups of the terephthalic sub – units of the MOF rather than the traditionally well-known polysulfide dissolution. Jie et al\(^{185}\) used sulfur K – edge X-ray absorption spectroscopy to explain the chemical reaction of polysulfide with carbonate based ether electrolytes which was later confirmed by Zhe et al\(^{186}\) in their work on cycling FeS\(_2\) cathodes with ether based electrolytes. Taeeun et al\(^{180}\) observed decomposition of carbonate electrolytes by inter/intra molecule nucleophilic substitution to form -SCO- bonding\(^{180}\).
The amount of sulfur that gets converted to sulfate corresponds [indicated by the initial irreversible loss in capacity (~59%)] well with the S: O ratio (2:1) based on the initial nominal composition used for the synthesis of the S-MOF (indicating that ~50% of the sulfur is rendered inactive through binding with oxygen existing within the MOF) (see Appendix A for possible reaction mechanism Reactions S1 and S2).

A detailed study to overcome this oxidation phenomenon is currently ongoing and will be published shortly. Nevertheless, the results presented herein clearly demonstrate that the embedding of sulfur into the nanoporous MOF frameworks directly in the as-prepared form without any carbonization step ensures minimal polysulfide transport out of the electrode into the separator ensuring minimal capacity loss due to chemical bonding of carbon in the MOF structure with sulfur; and possible constriction of the lithium polysulfide species within the porous matrix. This is indeed reflected resulting in stable capacity of ~609 mAh g⁻¹ with a fade rate of only ~0.0014% cycle⁻¹ demonstrating the promise of this novel synthetic strategy.

However, what is distinctly evident and observed from the results discussed in the present study is the presence of carbonate groups in the MOF that contribute to the formation of metal sulfate type compounds during the initial charge – discharge cycle, resulting in the irreversible capacity loss during the initial cycling stages and not due to the hitherto accepted occurrence of dissolved polysulfide species. The results discussed herein also suggest that the use of carbonate – free MOF as potential hosts for sulfur in Li – S battery could result in electrodes with high capacity and exceptional stability. This discovery of sulfur interacting with MOF as outlined in the current study during synthesis and upon lithiation provides the framework outlining the pathway for a better understanding of the mechanism involved in the lithiation of sulfur encapsulated in the non-carbonized metal organic framework structures.
3.5 Conclusions

Nanoporous non-carbonized MOF were synthesized using a simple, scalable room temperature method. Sulfur was directly infiltrated into the as-synthesized MOF with no subsequent carbonization and tested as cathodes for Li – S batteries. The resultant S – MOF display very high initial capacity (1476 mAh g\(^{-1}\)) that is rendered stable at 609 mAh g\(^{-1}\) for over 200 cycles with an impressive very minimal fade rate (0.0014 % cycle\(^{-1}\)). The study reveals that the use of non-carbonized MOF resulting in Lewis acid-base interactions is vital for ensuring the carbon-sulfur bonding with the MOF architecture resulting in complete retention of lithiated polysulfide species within the porous MOF structure. Furthermore, the results conclusively indicate that the use of a porous sulfur host is a critical factor for masking the generated polysulfide from escaping into the bulk electrolyte, resulting in the continuous loss in capacity ubiquitous to Li-S electrodes. There is however, an initial loss in capacity which is attributed to sulfur oxidation via reaction with carbonate groups in the MOF architecture to form sulfate species as confirmed by XPS and electrochemical studies. The absence of polysulfide species on the separators and counter electrodes following cycling clearly highlights the potential of nanoporous non-carbonized MOF materials as hosts for sulfur while establishing the importance of chemical bonding as well as pore-driven constriction in stabilizing the electrochemically active sulfur. The study also provides insights into preventing polysulfide dissolution using porous carbon-sulfur containing hosts. This understanding could pave the wave for better engineering of metal organic frameworks as effective polysulfide traps ensuring the generation and stabilization of high capacity Li-S electrodes.
3.6 Acknowledgments

Research supported by the U.S. Department of Energy OVT-DE-EE0006825. PNK thanks the Edward R. Weidlein Chair Professorship Funds and the Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials (CCEMM) as well as NSF-CBET 1511390 for partial assistance and help with procuring the electrochemical equipment and facilities used in this research work. The authors acknowledge Dr. Joel Gillespie, PPG Materials Characterization Laboratory, and the Department of Chemistry for graciously providing access to the use of XPS instrumentation. The authors also acknowledge the help of Mr. Karthikeyan Saravananan and Dr. John Keith, Department of Chemical Engineering, University of Pittsburgh for their help with the simulation of XRD profiles from CIF (Crystallographic Information File) information.

The results of the work in this specific aim has been published in Energy Technology, 7, 1900141 (1-12), 2019 (https://doi.org/10.1002/ente.201900141)

Pavithra M Shanthi\textsuperscript{a}, Prashanth J Hanumantha\textsuperscript{b}, Ramalinga Kuruba\textsuperscript{b}, Bharat Gattu\textsuperscript{a}, Moni K Datta\textsuperscript{b}, Prashant N Kumta\textsuperscript{a, b, c, d, *}

\textsuperscript{a}Department of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{b}Department of Bioengineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{c}Department of Mechanical Engineering and Materials Science, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{d}Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
4.1 Synopsis

Lithium–sulfur (Li-S) batteries with high theoretical capacity (~1650 mAh/g) and specific energy density (~2567 Wh/g) are not yet commercialized due to low cycling stability arising from dissolution of lithium polysulfides. This work follows our previous work on carbonate-based MOFs. In the current study, sulfur infiltrated non-carbonized non-carbonate containing metal organic complex framework materials (CFM) systems (S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM) were developed as sulfur cathodes for the first time. The S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM show an initial capacity of 1626 mAh/g and 1565 mAh/g with stable capacities of 1063 mAh/g and 1025 mAh/g, respectively after 150 cycles. XPS analysis after sulfur infiltration shows the occurrence of -C-S- bonds arising from the Lewis acid-base interaction of the CFMs with sulfur. The separators from the batteries cycled with the CMF cathodes displayed complete absence of polysulfides after 150 cycles. These CFM cathodes exhibit an initial fade in capacity during the first ~25 cycles that was attributed to the irreversible reaction of nitrogen with sulfur (-N-S-) during cycling. A clear understanding of this chemical interaction between sulfur and nitrogen present in the sulfur-infiltrated CFMs is essential for engineering nitrogen containing hosts capable of trapping polysulfides effectively. Understanding reported here will help develop novel materials that could achieve the high specific energy densities characteristic to Li – S batteries.

**Key words:** Non – carbonized sulfate CFM; Li-S battery; Polysulfide encapsulation
4.2 Introduction

Rapid progress in the development of next-generation electric vehicles (EVs) and hybrid EVs (HEVs) are largely limited by the saturated energy storage capacity of existing Lithium-ion Batteries (LIBs). Commercial LIBs as is ubiquitously known store energy by reversibly intercalating lithium ions from a layered oxide cathode into a graphite anode exhibiting an energy density of 400 Wh/kg\textsuperscript{75}.\textsuperscript{187}, which is less than half of the current EV energy requirements\textsuperscript{188},\textsuperscript{189}. Research focused into developing new battery chemistries that can bypass the limitations of current LIBs has led to the identification and subsequent development of lithium-sulfur batteries (LSBs) as a promising technology. LSBs work based on a non-insertion type crystallographic system presenting a two-electron redox reaction of one sulfur atom with two lithium ions, enabling the system to exhibit a high theoretical capacity and specific energy of 1675 mAh/g\textsuperscript{190} and 2600 Wh/g\textsuperscript{191}, respectively. In addition, elemental sulfur offers additional advantages of low cost\textsuperscript{192}, natural abundance\textsuperscript{14}, and environmental compatibility\textsuperscript{193}. Such benefits render the LSB to be a strong candidate for next-generation energy storage devices used for transportation and grid storage.

Despite the above-mentioned advantages, LSBs face several challenged that need to be addressed which include poor cyclability\textsuperscript{194}, low electrochemical utilization\textsuperscript{195}, inferior shelf-life\textsuperscript{35}, and serious issues of self-discharge\textsuperscript{196}. These challenges arise primarily from the reaction of sulfur with lithium at the sulfur cathode and the successive changes in the physiochemical properties of the active materials and the electrolyte. Sulfur, as an electrode material has poor electrical conductivity (\(\sim 10^{-15} \text{ S/m}\))\textsuperscript{197} greatly limiting the utilization as an active material at the cathode, hence resulting in low electrochemical utilization\textsuperscript{198}. In addition, sulfur undergoes significant volume expansion (80%)\textsuperscript{117} during electrochemical discharge-charge process that
eventually leads to cracking and delamination of the cathode resulting in poor cyclability\textsuperscript{199}. Sulfur reacts with lithium ions to form a series of polysulfide intermediates (Li\textsubscript{2}S\textsubscript{x}, x = 1-8) during the discharge cycle. These polysulfides, especially the species characterized by longer chain lengths are highly soluble in the organic liquid electrolytes used in LSBs\textsuperscript{200}. This solubility of polysulfides is undesirable and results in uncontrolled leaching of active sulfur from the sulfur cathode leading to crossover of the dissolved polysulfides towards the anode adding to the electrochemical impedance, ensuing polarization and finally, lowering the capacity and stability\textsuperscript{180}. The deposition of Li\textsubscript{2}S and resulting polysulfides on the anode surface can impede the reversible charge transfer, thus limiting the overall capacity and power density\textsuperscript{201, 202}. Polysulfide diffusion continues, even as the cell rests resulting in significant self-discharge contributing to poor shelf-life that may not even last a single day\textsuperscript{196}.

To overcome these issues, significant amount of research has been focused on the design and engineering of sulfur cathodes. The sulfur cathodes have shown significant improvement in electrochemical performance by the use of: a) porous and functionalized conducting sulfur host\textsuperscript{203-205}, b) additives to optimize the electrolyte properties\textsuperscript{206, 207}, c) modification of current collector architecture\textsuperscript{208, 209} and d) replacing the electrolyte/seperator complex with a gel/composite/solid polymer electrolyte\textsuperscript{210-213}. By implementation of these techniques, there has been reports of satisfactory improvements achieved in cell performance with stable capacities\textsuperscript{214-218}, albeit attaining the theoretical capacity of sulfur discussed above still remains elusive and largely impractical to achieve.

Of all the above-mentioned strategies, the most effective and widely applied strategy is the impregnation of sulfur into a high surface area, electrical conductive carbon host\textsuperscript{219}. Use of conventional mesoporous\textsuperscript{43, 44, 54} and microporous\textsuperscript{220} carbonaceous materials with high surface
area\textsuperscript{28, 47} and larger pore volume\textsuperscript{43} has demonstrated ability to hold large amounts of sulfur. However, the pores of these carbonaceous materials are subject to clogging very easily after sulfur infiltration limiting the penetration of electrolyte, thus consequently reducing lithium ion diffusion, and eventually leading to poor cycling performance\textsuperscript{221-223}. Carbon Nano Tube (CNT) and graphene forms an open pore structure and have been found to be effective due to their high surface area\textsuperscript{224} and electrical conductivity\textsuperscript{118}. However, all these porous architectures exhibit a highly disordered\textsuperscript{26} and non-tunable\textsuperscript{16} porous structure which hinders complete prevention of polysulfide dissolution. Due to their highly tunable and ordered porous structure, Metal Organic Frameworks (MOFs) have emerged as promising precursors for preparation of porous carbon electrode hosts\textsuperscript{46}. MOFs are well designed assemblies of metal nodes coordinated to organic ligand linkers to form a one-, two- or three-dimensional structures. Hierarchical porous carbon templates derived from MOFs have been used as sulfur hosts in LSBs with considerable improvement in battery performance\textsuperscript{46, 220, 225}. Despite the highly-tuned porous structure of these hosts derived from MOFs, they are inefficient in their ability to prevent the dissolution of polysulfide completely, primarily due to a lack of chemical interaction between the host and the resultant polysulfides.

Recently, the use of non-carbonized MOFs as sulfur immobilizing hosts in LSBs has attracted more interest\textsuperscript{134, 137, 214}. Compared to traditional porous carbon structures, the metal nodes of the MOFs forms Lewis acidic sites and the functional groups from the organic moieties link to the Lewis basic sites serving as effective binding sites for the lithium polysulfides and strongly confining them within the MOFs, especially those nano-sized porous framework complexes with rich cage-like structures, offering a platform for scientists to design materials for effectively restraining the dissolution and diffusion of polysulfides at the molecular level. Reports on using MOF as sulfur hosts has taken advantage of the Lewis acid-base interaction of
polysulfides with the binding functional sites\textsuperscript{134, 137, 226}. However, all these work on using non-carbonized MOFs reporting on the use of carboxylic acid (-CO\textsubscript{3}-) functionalized organic linkers, and the corresponding electrochemical cycling plots show a significant drop in capacity during the first few cycles. For example, Wang et al\textsuperscript{134} used HKUST-1 MOF derived from benzene-1,3,5-tricarboxylic acid linkers as sulfur hosts in LSBs. The MOFs showed an initial capacity of \textasciitilde1500 mAh/g which quickly faded to \textasciitilde500 mAh/g in the first 25 cycles. In order to explain this drop in capacity, we in our previous publication, Shanthi et al\textsuperscript{29} used XPS to analyze the chemical nature of the MOF-5 electrodes after electrochemical cycling and discovered irreversible chemical interaction of -CO\textsubscript{3}- groups from the MOFs with sulfur to form -SO\textsubscript{4}- moieties, rendering the MOFs electrochemically unstable. MOFs generated with presence of -SO\textsubscript{4}- groups could be a possible solution to this issue. Accordingly, in this manuscript we have synthesized new chemically complexed framework materials (CFM) utilizing sulfate containing precursors.

Copper-sulfate-pyrazine CFM (Cu-pyz-CFM)\textsuperscript{227} and copper-sulfate-bipyridine-CFM (Cu-bpy-CFM)\textsuperscript{228} are two such CFMs generated containing the -SO\textsubscript{4} groups and were studied as sulfur hosts in the present study for the first time. The CFMs were synthesized using simple

\begin{figure}[h]
\centering
\includegraphics[width=\textwidth]{fig4-1.png}
\caption{Scheme of the synthesis of Cu-pyz-CFM and sulfur infiltration.}
\end{figure}
hydrothermal techniques followed by sulfur infiltration under vacuum (Figure 4-1). The cathodes made from these sulfur infiltrated CFMs were tested for Li – S batteries. The S-CFM upon testing, exhibits an initial capacity of 1626 mAh/g (S-Cu-bpy-CFM) and 1565 mAh/g (S-Cu-pyz-CFM) and stable capacity of >1000 mAh/g after 150 cycles. A loss in capacity is albeit observed during the initial stages of cycling warranting further studies to be conducted that will help in understanding the underlying mechanisms involved in the cycling process. In the present study therefore, the cycling performance and the reasons contributing to the initial capacity loss along with the mechanisms responsible for the polysulfide dissolution was studied using XPS spectroscopy. The scientific findings from this study will help in not only designing but also developing new techniques to further enhance the cycling capacity as well as prevent the dissolution of polysulfides in Li-S battery cathodes.

4.3 Experimental

4.3.1 Materials

Copper(II) sulfate pentahydrate (CuSO$_4$.5H$_2$O, ≥98.0%, Sigma Aldrich), pyrazine (pyz, C$_4$H$_4$N$_2$, ≥99%, Sigma Aldrich), 4,4′-bipyridine (4,4′-bpy, C$_{10}$H$_8$N$_2$, ≥98.0%, Alfa Aesar), L-aspartic acid (L-asp, C$_4$H$_7$NO$_4$, ≥98%, Sigma Aldrich), benzoic acid (C$_6$H$_5$COOH, ≥99.5%, Sigma Aldrich) and sulfur (S, ≥99.5%, Sigma Aldrich) were the reagents used in the chemical synthesis of the CFMs, and all were used without further purification.
4.3.2 Synthesis of Cu-bpy-CFM

The Cu-bpy-CFM (Cu$_2$(4,4’-bpy)$_2$SO$_4$) was synthesized following a previous report by Shi et al$^{228}$. 4.6 mmol (1.153 g) CuSO$_4$.5H$_2$O, 6.6 mmol (1.030 g) 4,4’-bpy and 5.9 mmol (0.0787 g) L-asp were mixed in 160 ml of DI (deionized) water. The mixture was transferred to a microwave-assisted hydrothermal reactor and heated at 120°C for 24 h. After the reaction, greenish yellow crystals obtained was filtered and washed with DI (deionized) water repeatedly before air-drying under ambient conditions.

4.3.3 Synthesis of Cu-pyz-CFM

The Cu-pyz-CFM (Cu$_2$(pyz)$_2$(SO$_4$) was synthesized per earlier report by Amo-Ochoa et al$^{227}$. A precursor mixture of 6.264 mmol (1.564 g) CuSO$_4$.5H$_2$O, 6.264 mmol (0.502 g) pyz and 6.264 mmol (0.762 g) C$_6$H$_5$COOH were mixed in 30 ml deionized water. The reaction mixture was heated at 180°C for 12 h in a microwave-assisted hydrothermal furnace to obtain red crystals of Cu-pyz-CFM. The resulting red crystals were filtered on a glass frit, washed with warm water, and dried under ambient air.

4.3.4 Sulfur Infiltration into the CFMs

The CFMs were dried under vacuum conditions at 100°C for 12 hours to remove residual solvent and the water of crystallization from the synthesis process. The synthesized CFMs were infiltrated with sulfur under vacuum following the procedure reported by the authors earlier in their previous work on S-Zn-CFM$^{29}$. Sulfur and CFM weights ((70: 30 wt %) were calculated
considering stoichiometry and pore volume data (see supplementary information)) were sealed under vacuum into a quartz tube and then heated at 300°C for 24 hrs to prepare the sulfur infiltrated S-Cu-pyz-CFM and S-Cu-bpy-CFM.

4.3.5 Chemical and Electrochemical Characterization

4.3.5.1 Materials Characterization

The crystal structure of the Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz CFM before and after sulfur infiltration were analyzed using X- ray diffraction (XRD) spectroscopy in a Philips XPERT PRO system that employs CuKα (λ = 0.15406 nm) radiation. The samples were scanned from 10°-90° (2θ) range under a constant current and voltage of 40 mA and 45 kV respectively. The scanning electron microscopy (SEM) images of the CFMs were obtained using a Philips XL30 machine at 10 kV. An attenuated total reflectance Fourier Transform Infrared Spectroscope (ATR-FTIR, Nicolet 6700 Spectrophotometer, Thermo Electron Corporation) which employs a diamond ATR smart orbit was used to obtain the FT-IR spectra of the samples. The FT-IR spectra are collected at a resolution of 1 cm⁻¹, averaging 32 scans between the frequency of 400-4000 cm⁻¹. X-ray Photoelectron Spectroscopy (XPS) analysis of the CFMs and S-CFMs were performed using ESCALAB 250 Xi system (Thermo Scientific). This XPS system consists of a monochromated Al Kα X-ray source and low energy (≤10 eV) argon ions and low-energy electrons beams that provide the charge neutralization. The XPS measurements were carried out at room temperature, under an ultra-high vacuum (UHV) chamber (<5×10⁻¹⁰ mBar) and a spot size of 200×200 μm². The surface area and pore characteristics of all the CFM samples were analyzed using a Micromeritics ASAP 2020 Physisorption analyzer, using the Brunauer–Emmett–Teller (BET) isotherm generated.
4.3.5.2 Electrochemical Characterization

The S-CFMs were cycled between 1.7-2.6 V (wrt Li+/Li) at a current rate of 0.2 C (~330 mA/g) in a 2025-coin cell using Arbin BT200 battery testing station to evaluate their electrochemical performance. The cathodes for electrochemical evaluation were prepared by manually coating a dispersion of 70 wt% S-CFMs, 20 wt% Acetylene black and 10 wt% PVdF dispersed in N-Methyl Pyrrolodine (NMP) on an aluminum foil, followed by vacuum drying for 12 hours at 60°. All the cathodes that were tested had a uniform sulfur loading of 1.5 – 2 mg cm/cm². Accordingly, 2025-coin cells were assembled with the S-CFM coated cathodes as working electrode, a lithium foil as the counter electrode and Celgard 2400 polypropylene (PP) as the separator in an Innovative, Inc. glove box (UHP Argon, <0.1 ppm O₂, H₂O). A 1 M LiCF₃SO₃ (Lithium trifluoromethanesulfonate) and 0.2 M LiNO₃ dissolved in 50:50 vol% 1,3 dioxolane and 1,2 dimethoxyethane was used as the electrolyte. The Cyclic voltammetry (CV) measurements were performed on the cells in VersaSTAT3, Princeton Applied Research in the voltage range of 1.7 V – 2.6 V at a slow scan rate of 0.1 mV s⁻¹.

4.4 Results and Discussion

XRD analysis was performed on the as synthesized Cu-pyz and Cu-bpy CFMs to confirm their phase purity. Figure 4-2 presents the XRD patterns of synthesized Cu-pyz-CFM and Cu-bpy-CFM compared with that simulated from their crystallographic information file (. cif) data. The crystallographic data files CCDC 636375 and CCDC 805893 corresponding to Cu-pyz-CFM and Cu-bpy-CFM respectively were extracted from the Cambridge Crystallographic Data Center (CCDC) (https://www.ccdc.cam.ac.uk/structures/) and used to simulate the XRD patterns.
of the CFMs using Materials Studio Materials Modelling and Simulation application by Accelrys Inc. The XRD pattern of the experimentally synthesized Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM matches well with the simulated patterns, confirming the single crystalline and phase-pure nature of the synthesized CFMs.

![XRD patterns comparison](image)

**Figure 4-2** XRD patterns of experimentally synthesized Cu-pyz-CFM and Cu-bpy-CFM compared to the simulated XRD patterns.

The synthesized CFMs similar to metal organic framework systems, MOFs, due to their highly ordered structure and fine-tuned porous nature, exhibit high surface area $^{229, 230}$. The surface area of the CFMs is a critical factor in accessing the extent of Lewis acid-base interaction between the CFMs and the polysulfides as well as eventual prevention of polysulfide
dissolution\textsuperscript{137, 231, 232}. In addition, data derived from surface are analysis such as pore size and pore volume are important factors that decide the extent of successful infiltration of sulfur into the CFMs. BET surface area analysis was performed on the CFMs to understand their microporous properties. Table 4-1 represents the results of the pore size and surface area analysis and Appendix B Figure 1 represents the adsorption isotherms corresponding to the Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM. The Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM exhibit a high BET surface area of ~290.20 m\textsuperscript{2}/g and ~215.31 m\textsuperscript{2}/g, respectively. These values are typical of porous hosts used in Li-S battery\textsuperscript{43, 214, 220, 223}, however the CFMs synthesized herein have the additional advantage of exhibiting strong Lewis acid-base interaction characteristics. In addition, these CFMs have a very small pore size of ~2.4-2.9 nm which is in accordance with the values reported in literature for nanoporous MOFs\textsuperscript{233-236}. This nano-sized pore of the CFMs is expected to potentially aid in trapping and preventing the polysulfide species formed from dissolving into the electrolyte.

Table 4-1 Results of the BET surface and pore analysis of Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM. (Each datum is an average of three experiments conducted on three independent batches of synthesized Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>BET Surface Area (m\textsuperscript{2}/g)</th>
<th>Langmuir Surface Area (m\textsuperscript{2}/g)</th>
<th>Total Pore Volume (cm\textsuperscript{3}/g)</th>
<th>Adsorption average pore width (nm)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cu-bpy-CFM</td>
<td>290 ± 12</td>
<td>471 ± 22</td>
<td>0.31 ± 0.02</td>
<td>2.94 ± 0.22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu-pyz-CFM</td>
<td>215 ± 14</td>
<td>344 ± 34</td>
<td>0.32 ± 0.01</td>
<td>2.43 ± 0.18</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Sulfur was infiltrated into the CFMs using a vapor phase infiltration process\textsuperscript{237}. To confirm the nanoporous characteristic of the CFMs and the presence of crystalline sulfur inside the CFMs, TEM analysis was conducted on the Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM following
infiltration of sulfur. High and low resolution TEM micrographs of the CFMs are shown in Figure 4-3. The low resolution TEM images of the CFMs (Figure 4-3a&c) clearly show islands of sulfur generated inside the Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM crystals.

Figure 4-3 TEM images of S-Cu-bpy-CFM (a & b) at two different magnifications along with the corresponding SAED pattern (Figure 4-3b inset); TEM images of S-Cu-pyz-CFM (c&d) at two different magnifications along with the corresponding SAED pattern (Figure 4-3d inset).
The high-resolution images (Figure 4-3b&d), on the other hand, additionally clearly shows the fringe patterns with a d-spacing of 0.204nm corresponding to crystalline sulfur\textsuperscript{237} confirming the infiltration of sulfur into the two CFM structures. In addition, the SAED pattern of the sulfur infiltrated CFMs (inset of Figure 4-3b&d) also shows diffraction pattern corresponding to crystalline sulfur planes of [122], [202] and [020]\textsuperscript{238}. The synthesized CFMs were imaged using SEM while the sulfur infiltrated CFMs were also analyzed using SEM and EDS, and the results indicating the presence of sulfur validating the results of the TEM analyses presented above are shown in Appendix B Figure 2 and Appendix B Table 1. The TEM and BET analyses presented above indicate that the sulfur infiltrated is likely present within the nanopores of the synthesized CFM. However, the presence of sulfur within and around the nanopores of the synthesized CFM cannot be discounted. The Lewis acid-base interactions generated indeed serve to preserve the electrochemical activity of the infiltrated sulfur as indicated by the electrochemical results discussed in the sections to follow.

FT-IR analysis was performed on the CFMs after sulfur infiltration to understand the effect of the infiltration process and the nature of chemical bonding in the CFMs before and after sulfur infiltration. The comparison of the FT-IR spectra of Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM before and after sulfur infiltration is shown in Figure 4-4. The FT-IR spectra of both the CFMs after sulfur infiltration retained all the peaks observed before sulfur infiltration confirming the chemical stability of the CFMs after the sulfur infiltration process. The CFMs show peaks at 1479.23 cm\(^{-1}\) (\textsuperscript{-}C-C- stretching vibrations\textsuperscript{239}), 1411.91 cm\(^{-1}\) (\textsuperscript{-}C-H- bending vibrations\textsuperscript{240}), 809.09 cm\(^{-1}\) (\textsuperscript{-}C-C- stretching and coupled \textsuperscript{-}C-H- deformation\textsuperscript{241}), 1036.28 cm\(^{-1}\) (\textsuperscript{-}C-H- bending in ring plane\textsuperscript{242}) and 809.209 cm\(^{-1}\), (\textsuperscript{-}C-C- asymmetric stretching band\textsuperscript{243}).
In addition to the common peaks, the Cu-bpy-CFM showed FT-IR peaks at 1605.46 cm$^{-1}$, 1625.72 cm$^{-1}$, 1222.28 cm$^{-1}$ and 728.74 cm$^{-1}$ corresponding to -C-O- stretching vibration$^{244}$, H-bonds involving -C-O- groups$^{245}$, symmetric stretching of -C-N-$^{246}$ and out of plane -C–H-deformations$^{247}$ respectively. On the other hand, the Cu-bpy-CFM exhibited peaks at 1105.13 cm$^{-1}$ and 589.50 cm$^{-1}$ arising from the -C-O-stretching$^{248}$ and -C-N-C- vibrations$^{249}$ respectively. The absence of any anomalous peaks in the FT-IR spectra validates the chemical stability of the CFMs after sulfur infiltration.
TEM and SEM analysis of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM discussed above shows the presence of crystalline sulfur inside the CFMs. The nature of sulfur binding was analyzed using XPS spectroscopy. Figure 4-5 shows the S2p spectra of commercial sulfur compared with that of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM. Commercial sulfur exhibits S2p\(_{1/2}\) and S2p\(_{3/2}\) peak at 164.70 eV\(^{161}\) and 162.9 eV\(^{160}\), respectively.

However, the XPS spectra of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM shows a shift in the S2p peaks which upon careful comparison with literature confirms the binding of sulfur to the carbon backbone of the CFM. Accordingly, the peaks at 164.40 eV and 163.20 eV corresponds

---

Figure 4-5 XPS S2p spectra of Commercial Sulfur, S-Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM.
to $-(C-S-O)^{250}$ binding and $-(S-C)^{170, 251}$ binding respectively. The XPS analysis confirms the presence of a chemical binding between sulfur and carbon which attribute to the likely binding and prevention of polysulfide dissolution. The absence of S2p at 164.7 eV in the XPS spectra collected on both, the Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM confirms the absence of free sulfur $S_8$ in the synthesized CFMs and hence, confirm the complete binding of the infiltrated sulfur to carbon backbone in the synthesized CFM.

Figure 4-6 a) Cycling performance of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM cycled at 0.2C rate, b) rate capability plot of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM, c) charge-discharge plot of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and d) charge-discharge plot of S-Cu-pyz-CFM.
The effect of chemical binding between the CFMs and sulfur on the electrochemical performance of the S-CFMs was further studied by electrochemically cycling the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM. Figure 4-6a represents the results of the electrochemical cycling experiments and Figure 4-6b the rate capability experiments of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM. The cycling and rate capability experiments were performed on three batches of sulfur infiltrated S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM samples prepared independently from three batches of CFM samples. The difference in capacity observed in all the three runs were determined to be within ±5%. Extended cycling of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM for 200 cycles are shown in Appendix B Figure 4). The S-Cu-bpy-CFM shows an initial discharge capacity of 1565 mAh/g and stabilizes to a discharge capacity of 975 mAh/g after 200 cycles (fade rate of 0.19%/cycle). The S-Cu-pyz-CFM also shows a high initial discharge capacity of 1626 mAh/g and a stable 1020 mAh/g discharge capacity after 200 cycles (fade-rate of 0.18%/cycle). Both, the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM show good rate capability as seen from Figure 4-6b. This result is a significant improvement in performance as compared to the commercial sulfur cathodes that show an initial capacity of 697 mAh/g which rapidly fades down to 57 mAh/g by the end of 150 charge-discharge cycles. Appendix B Table 3 represents a comparison of the performance of all the non-carbonized MOF-based cathode systems reported in the literature thus far. The current work on S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM system has the highest sulfur contents (49 wt%) in the cathode next to that reported by Zhao et al in their work reported on MIL-101 (58.8% wt) and Zheng et al on using Ni-MOF DUT-23 (60 wt%). The S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM system used in the present work reported herein also shows a very high stable discharge capacity of 975 mAh/g and 1020 mAh/g, which is the highest value reported in literature thus far to the best of our knowledge. The cycling stability of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM (0.19%/cycle) and S-Cu-pyz-CFM (0.18%/cycle) is also one of the lowest values.
reported in literature so far. However, it is important to note that both the CFMs (S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM) exhibit a fade of ~35% of the initial discharge capacity during the initial ~25 cycles followed by a stable cycling performance. To understand better and determine the exact reasons contributing to this fade in capacity, comprehensive XPS and FT-IR analyses were performed on the electrodes and the separators before and after cycling. The results of the XPS analysis conducted on the separators clearly indicates absence of polysulfides on the separators (Figure 4-7) thereby suggesting possible other reasons responsible for this observed initial loss in capacity. The separators following electrochemical cycling appeared identical in color to the pristine separators before cycling visually also confirming the absence of polysulfides on the separators. The results of the XPS and FT-IR analysis on the electrodes will be explained in detail in later sections of the paper.

To further understand the electrochemical charge storage behavior of the S-CFMs and to identify the source of initial irreversible capacity loss, the charge-discharge profiles of the S-CFMs were evaluated and are shown in Figure 4-6c (S-Cu-bpy-CFM) and Figure 4-6d (S-Cu-pyz-CFM). Figure 4-6c&d corresponds to the specific capacity plots of 1st, 2nd, 10th, 25th and 150th charge – discharge profiles of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM, respectively at 0.2C rate. The discharge profiles of both the CFMs show a smaller plateau at 2.35 V199 corresponding to the formation of the higher order polysulfide during the initial stages of lithiation Li$_2$S$_n$ (n = 4-8) and a wider plateau at 2.05 V253 that in turn corresponds to the formation of lower order lithium sulfides Li$_2$S$_n$ (n<4). Similar plateaus at 2.4 V and 2.25 V are observed in the charge cycles corresponding to the delithiation of Li$_2$S to form the lower order polysulfides and corresponding higher order polysulfides, respectively ultimately resulting in the formation of sulfur.
The cycling stability of the CFMs could be attributed to the nanoporous nature of their pores (Table 4-1) and chemical binding of sulfur to the carbon moieties of the CFMs as is evident from the XPS analysis Figure 4-5. Though the S-CFMs exhibit excellent initial discharge capacity and good cycling stability, an initial loss of capacity is observed in the first 25 cycles. Similar kind of loss in capacity has been observed in the literature and is usually attributed to polysulfide dissolution into the electrolyte\textsuperscript{30, 49, 254}. However, the stable cycling performance observed after ~25 cycles indicates the possibility of sulfur confinement by binding to the CFMs. This result implies that the origin of initial capacity loss needs to be studied in detail using XPS and FT-IR spectroscopy to understand the effectiveness of the Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM serving as effective polysulfide trapping agents in Li-S batteries. To confirm the polysulfide trapping ability of the CFMs via Lewis acid-base interactions, the separators from the S-CFMs were analyzed using XPS spectroscopy after 150 charge-discharge cycles. Figure 4-7 represents the S2p spectra of separators obtained from the cells cycled against commercial sulfur electrode compared with separators from the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes after cycling for 150 cycles at 0.2 C rate. The XPS spectra of the separator cycled against cathodes made from commercial sulfur (Figure 4-7) shows S2p peaks at 168.90 eV, that corresponds to the CF\textsubscript{3}SO\textsubscript{3}\textsuperscript{-} group from the electrolyte, along with peaks at 166.72 eV and 163.08 eV, clearly corresponding to the presence of lower and higher order polysulfides, respectively\textsuperscript{80, 171-173, 255}. This result confirms the ubiquitous and characteristic typical phenomenon of polysulfide dissolution observed in commercial sulfur cathodes during electrochemical charge-discharge cycles.
On the other hand, the separators corresponding to S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM after 150 cycles shows only one S2p peak at 168.90 eV corresponding to the sulfur binding in LiCF$_3$SO$_3$ salt used in the electrolyte$^{170}$. The absence of peaks corresponding to the polysulfides in the S-CFM separators post cycling indicates the complete entrainment of the polysulfide species by the CFMs. This can be attributed to the binding of the polysulfides due to the Lewis acid-base interactions between the synthesized CFMs and sulfur, as well as the entrapment effect provided by the nanoporous nature of the CFMs as is evident from the BET analysis (Table 4-1). There are
also reports on the use of carbonaceous porous matrix\textsuperscript{27, 28, 43, 44, 54} including conventional carbonate based MOFs\textsuperscript{134, 137} as sulfur hosts that have shown improvement in electrochemical cycling. However, it should be noted that complete prevention of polysulfide dissolution has not been reported thus far, except for our previous work on the use of Zn-MOF-5\textsuperscript{29} as sulfur hosts in Li-S battery. In our previous work we unequivocally demonstrated total prevention of polysulfide dissolution, which was further confirmed by XPS spectroscopy using a sulfur infiltrated carbonate-based MOF, namely Zn-MOF-5. However, despite being successful in trapping the polysulfide species, the Zn-MOF-5 was unstable under electrochemical charge-discharge conditions exhibiting a large capacity fade particularly during the first ~10 cycles attributed to consumption of sulfur leading to sulfate species formation as indicated earlier. The total absence of polysulfides confirmed by the XPS analysis conducted on the separators corresponding to S-Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM indeed makes them promising hosts for sulfur. However, the initial capacity loss observed during the charge-discharge cycling in these CFMs needs to be understood to effectively engineer these porous materials for further use as electrodes in Li-S battery. The results of these studies are described in the following sections. In order to explain the electrochemical cycling behavior of the CFMs, the electrodes from the Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM were further characterized using XPS spectroscopy, both before and after 150 charge-discharge cycles. C1s spectra of the CFM electrodes before and after 150 charge-discharge cycles at 0.2 C-rate is shown in Figure 4-8. Both the CFM electrodes exhibits peaks at 290.40 eV that represents the $\text{-(CF}_2\text{-CF}_2\text{)-}$ group arising from the PVdF binder (289.87 eV)\textsuperscript{174}, the peak at 286.10 eV corresponds to $\text{-(C}_6\text{H}_4\text{S)-}$ bond\textsuperscript{175} arising from the binding of sulfur to the ring carbon atoms and the peak at 284.2 eV\textsuperscript{176} corresponding to other ring $\text{-(C-S)-}$ bonds.
The presence of these C-S peaks confirms the existence of sulfur-carbon binding observed in the S2p spectrum (Figure 4-5) and supports the findings that this chemical linkage between the sulfur and carbon species created during the sulfur infiltration process aids in polysulfide retention within the CFM structures. However, the CFM electrodes after 150 charge-discharge cycles at 0.2 C-rates also show a peak at 293 eV in addition to the above discussed peaks. This peak corresponds to the presence of the -CF$_3$SO$_3$ group originating from the lithium salt LiCF$_3$SO$_3$ used in the organic electrolyte. These results from the XPS analysis on the electrodes clearly show that there is no observable change in the binding of carbon atoms in the electrode, hence validating the stability of the carbon atoms in the synthesized CFM structures.
Cyclic voltammetry measurements were made on the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes to provide a reasoning for the initial capacity loss. Figure 4-9 a&b show the CV of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrode performed at 0.05 mV/s scan rate. A change in the height of the peaks was observed in the CVs of both, the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and the S-Cu-pyz CFM electrodes during the initial 25 charge-discharge cycles. This change in height could be related to polarization in the electrodes due to the possible insulating nature of the CFM structures and the observed loss in capacity during the first 25 cycles (see Appendix B Table 4 for a tabulated list of the peaks observed in both electrodes). However, the peaks corresponding to the 25th cycle and 30th cycle completely overlap each other indicating that the loss in capacity is limited largely to the first 25 cycles only. The CV profiles show two cathodic peaks at 2.36 V and 2.1 V corresponding to the lithiation of sulfur to form the higher and lower order polysulfides, respectively. The two anodic peaks at 2.38 eV and 2.43 eV correspond to the delithiation of the polysulfides to elemental sulfur and lithium through a series of higher and lower order polysulfides. The CV also shows an additional anodic peak at 2.19 eV, the intensity
of which decreases and eventually disappears after 25\textsuperscript{th} cycle. This peak is however, not observed in the cathodic scan indicating the irreversible nature of the reaction corresponding to this peak. This reaction, if identified could explain the initial irreversible capacity loss during the first 25 cycles.

The third peak at \~2.19 V in the CVs is believed to be arising from the irreversible binding of sulfur to the nitrogen moieties present in the CFMs. N1s scans of the XPS analysis was also collected and analyzed to ascertain if there is any evidence of \(-\text{N-S-}\) bonds. Figure 4-10 shows the N1s spectra collected on the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes before and after 150 charge-discharge cycles. The N1s spectra corresponding to the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM after 1\textsuperscript{st}, 2\textsuperscript{nd}, 10\textsuperscript{th} and 25\textsuperscript{th} cycles are shown in Appendix B Figure 4a\&b.

![Figure 4-10 N1s spectra of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM before and after 150 cycles (cycled at 0.2C rate).](image-url)
The N1s spectra of both S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM show a peak at 399.31 V that corresponds to the binding of carbon to nitrogen arising from the -C-N- bonds of pyrazine and bipyridine present in the synthesized CFMs. A peak at 407.37 eV corresponding to LiNO$_3$ added to the electrolyte is also observed in the electrodes cycled for 150 cycle and the corresponding electrodes after 1$^{st}$, 2$^{nd}$, 10$^{th}$ and 25$^{th}$ cycles (Appendix B Figure 4a&b). In addition to these peaks, the cycled electrodes show a peak at 403.52 eV, analysis of which indicates its origin to the -N-S- bonds. Lalitha et al also observed similar peaks between nitrogen and sulfur while studying dithiolate complexes. Occurrence of this peak corresponding to the presence of -N-S- binding confirms our hypothesis and explains the initial loss in capacity to be attributed to the irreversible loss of sulfur caused by binding of the sulfur to nitrogen atoms from the CFM background. Appendix B Figure 4c also shows the presence of the peak at 403.52 eV in both Cu-bpy-CFM electrode and Cu-pyz-CFM electrode after first charge and discharge confirming the irreversible nature of the -N-S- bond and justifies corresponding loss in capacity.

From the results of the XPS analysis, the initial loss in capacity could arise from the irreversible chemical reaction between the sulfur and nitrogen atoms present in the two synthesized CFM structures (originating from the pyrazine and bipyridine sub-units of the synthesized CFMs) rather than polysulfide dissolution. The amount of sulfur that is trapped by this irreversible -S-N- bond formed with the nitrogen in the CFMs on the basis of the initial stoichiometry used for sulfur infiltration into the CFMs indicates that ~10-15 wt% of the sulfur becomes inactive through binding with nitrogen present in the CFMs (Reactions S1 and S2, and Appendix B Table 6). This binding results in a ~10-15% loss in capacity during the initial 25 charge-discharge cycles.
Figure 4-11 (a) S2p spectra of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM before and after 150 cycles (0.2C rate) and (b) FT-IR spectra of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM before and after 150 cycles (0.2C rate).
XPS experiments were accordingly performed on the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes before cycling and after the 1\textsuperscript{st}, 2\textsuperscript{nd}, 10\textsuperscript{th}, 25\textsuperscript{th} and 150\textsuperscript{th} cycles. Figure 4-11a represents the XPS S2p spectra collected on the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes before and after 150 charge discharge cycles. The S2p spectra of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes after 1\textsuperscript{st}, 2\textsuperscript{nd}, 10\textsuperscript{th}, 25\textsuperscript{th} cycles are shown in Appendix B Figure 5 a&b. The S2p spectra collected on the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes before cycling shows peaks at 168.6 eV corresponding to the -Cu-S-O\textsuperscript{264} linkages which is characteristic of the synthesized CFMs. The peaks observed at 163.2 eV and 164.4 eV in the spectra of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM corresponds to -C-S- bonds\textsuperscript{265} and -C-S-O\textsuperscript{170,266,267} bonds formed due to the chemical interaction of sulfur with the carbon in the SCFM. The S2p spectra collected on both the CFMs after 150 cycles (Figure 4-11a) (and after the 1\textsuperscript{st}, 2\textsuperscript{nd}, 10\textsuperscript{th} and 25\textsuperscript{th} cycles as shown in Appendix B Figure 5a&b) shows all the peaks observed before cycling, along with one additional peak at 166.76 eV corresponding to -Li.S-O\textsuperscript{268,269}. This peak at 166.76 eV is likely due to the loss of active sulfur from the electrode due to formation of the well-known solid electrolyte interphase (SEI) layer, which could explain the additional ~20\% loss in capacity in addition to the ~15\% loss due to the formation of the -N-S- bonds. This SEI formed during the initial cycle is expected to stabilize the electrode, hence explaining the absence of a significant change in peak height in the CVs of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM (Figure 4-9 a&b) after the 25\textsuperscript{th} cycle. The presence of this peak at 166.76 eV in both, the Cu-bpy-CFM electrode and the Cu-pyz-CFM electrode after the first charge and discharge (Appendix B Figure 5c) cycles confirms the irreversible nature of the SEI formed.
To further confirm the formation of the stable SEI layer in the form of \(-\text{Li-S-O-}\) compounds, FT-IR analysis was also performed on the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes before and after the 1\textsuperscript{st}, 2\textsuperscript{nd}, 10\textsuperscript{th}, 25\textsuperscript{th} and 150\textsuperscript{th} cycles. Figure 4-11b represents the FT-IR spectra collected on the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes before and after 150 cycles. The FT-IR spectra collected on the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes after the 1\textsuperscript{st}, 2\textsuperscript{nd}, 10\textsuperscript{th}, and 25\textsuperscript{th} cycles are shown in Appendix B Figure 6a&b. The FT-IR spectra collected on the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes shows peaks characteristic of the CFMs at 1027 cm\(^{-1}\), 1079 cm\(^{-1}\), 1395 cm\(^{-1}\) and 1470 cm\(^{-1}\) corresponding to C-H rocking\(^{270}\), C-C stretching\(^{271}\), C-N\(^{272}\) bond stretching and C-H bending vibrations\(^{273}\) respectively. FT-IR peaks from Figure 4-11a are indexed in Appendix B Table 5. The S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes after cycling show peaks at 574 cm\(^{-1}\) and 1057 cm\(^{-1}\) corresponding to CF\(_2\) bending vibrations\(^{274}, 275, 276\) from the PVdF binder and -SO\(_3\) groups from the LiCF\(_3\)SO\(_3\) salt, respectively\(^{277}\). These are in addition to the peaks characteristic of the CFMs. Additionally, the electrodes after cycling shows peaks at 659 cm\(^{-1}\), 773 cm\(^{-1}\) and 839 cm\(^{-1}\) corresponding to the N-S symmetric stretching\(^{278}\), N-S\(_2\) asymmetric stretching\(^{278}\) and N-S\(_2\) stretching vibrations\(^{279}\) respectively. These peaks arise from the binding of sulfur to nitrogen as demonstrated from the XPS N1s spectra from Figure 4-10. Two additional peaks are observed at 782 cm\(^{-1}\) and 509 cm\(^{-1}\) that corresponds to O-Li-O stretching\(^{280}\) and Li-S-O from cationic interaction with -SO\(_4\) groups\(^{281}\) respectively. The occurrence of these peaks corresponding to Li-S-O bonds in the FT-IR spectra and XPS S2p spectra (Figure 4-11a and Appendix B Figure 6a&b) confirms the formation of SEI and subsequent loss of sulfur and \(~20\%\) loss in capacity. Appendix B Figure 6c shows the FT-IR spectra collected on the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM after the 1\textsuperscript{st} charge and 1\textsuperscript{st} discharge. The presence of peaks corresponding to -N-S- bonds and Li-S-O bond in the
FT-IR spectra after the 1\textsuperscript{st} charge and 1\textsuperscript{st} discharge indicates the irreversible nature of N-S bonds and the SEI formed during cycling. The results presented in this study therefore demonstrates the benefits of infiltrating sulfur into the nanoporous, metal sulfate derived pyrazine and bipyridine CFM structures to ensure minimal polysulfide dissolution into the electrode warranting minimal loss in capacity. This is due to the binding of carbon atoms from the CFM backbone with sulfur atoms; resulting in prevention of the formed lithium polysulfide species from leaving the porous CFM matrix. However, it is also distinctly evident that the presence of nitrogen atoms in these two CFM structures contributes to the formation of -N-S- bonds during the initial charge-discharge cycles and SEI formation (Li-S-O), resulting in loss of capacity during the initial stages of cycling and not due to the dissolved polysulfide species. The use of nitrogen-free sulfate/sulfonic CFMs as cathodes in Li – S battery could help in improving the capacity along with cycling stability. Confirmation of the interaction between sulfur and the nitrogen from the CFM structures aids in obtaining a better understanding of the mechanisms involved in the lithiation of sulfur infiltrated into the chemically complexed metal organic framework structures. The results presented in this study thus can further support the design of more efficient polysulfide-entraping framework structures for achieving high energy density batteries in the Li-S system.

\textbf{4.5 Conclusions}

Metal sulfate containing, nanoporous CFMs (Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM) were synthesized using microwave-assisted hydrothermal synthesis, infiltrated with sulfur, and used as cathodes to study their performance in Li-S battery. The S-Cu-bpy-CFM shows an initial
discharge capacity of 1565 mAh/g and stabilizes at a discharge capacity of 975 mAh/g after 200 cycles (fade rate of 0.19%/ cycle). The S-Cu-pyz-CFM also shows a high initial discharge capacity of 1626 mAh/g and a stable 1020 mAh/g discharge capacity after 200 cycles (fade rate of 0.18%/cycle). These CFMs interacts with polysulfides via Lewis acid-base interactions and thereby effectively restrain the polysulfides from diffusing and dissolving into the electrolyte. In addition, the carbon atoms of the CFMs bind with sulfur during the sulfur infiltration process, further aiding in preventing the polysulfides from dissolving into the electrolyte. XPS analysis of the CFM separators further confirms the absence of polysulfide dissolution. However, the observed loss in initial capacity is due to the irreversible binding of nitrogen from the CFMs to sulfur and SEI formation at the cathode as validated and explained by XPS and FT-IR analyses. This study presented thus provides an understanding of the ability of nitrogen containing porous synthesized chemically complexed metal organic frameworks (CFMs) to prevent polysulfide dissolution. The chemical insight gained from this work could help in employing these CFM systems as effective polysulfide trapping agents in the development of stable high capacity Li-S batteries in the near future.

4.6 Acknowledgements

This research was funded by the U.S. Department of Energy (DE-EE0006825, DE-EE0007797 and DE-EE0008199), the Edward R. Weidlein Chair Professorship Funds, and the Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials (CCEMM), Swanson School of Engineering at the University of Pittsburgh. The authors acknowledge Dr. Joel Gillespie from the PPG Materials Characterization Laboratory (Department of Chemistry, University of Pittsburgh)
for providing access to the XPS instrumentation. Mr. Louis Wang (Department of Energy, Environmental and Chemical Engineering, Washington University in St. Louis) is also acknowledged for his assistance in conducting experiments during the initial stages of this research. Additionally, Dr. John A Keith and Mr. Karthikeyan Saravanan from the Department of Chemical Engineering, University of Pittsburgh are acknowledged for their help with simulating the XRD patterns collected of the CFMs from the CIF (Crystallographic Information File) information.

The results of the work in this specific aim has been published in the Journal of The Electrochemical Society, 166, A1827-A1835, 2018 (https://doi.org/10.1149/2.0251910jes)

Pavithra M Shanthi\textsuperscript{a,c,d}, Prashanth J Hanumantha\textsuperscript{b}, Kuruba Ramalinga\textsuperscript{b,c,d}, Bharat Gattu\textsuperscript{a,c,d}, Moni K Datta\textsuperscript{b,c,d}, Prashant N. Kumta\textsuperscript{a,b,c,d,e,*}

\textsuperscript{a}Department of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering,

University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{b}Department of Bioengineering,

University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{c}Center for Energy, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{d}Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials,

University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{e}Department of Mechanical Engineering and Materials Science,

University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
5.1 Synopsis

Lithium–sulfur (Li-S) secondary batteries with sulfur cathodes and theoretical energy density of ~2600 Wh/kg, are promising high energy-density systems for next-generation electric-vehicles (EVs) potentially mitigating the gravimetric and volumetric energy density limitations of existing lithium-ion (Li-ion) batteries. Herein, a chemically synthesized sulfonic acid-based complex framework materials (CFM) termed as (SCFM), was used as sulfur host (S-SCFM) to prevent polysulfide dissolution in Li-S batteries. The S-SCFM based CFM cathodes show an initial capacity of 1190 mAh/g and a capacity of 1044 mAh/g after 100 cycles. In addition, the S-SCFM based CFM exhibited good cycling stability with a minimal fade rate of ~0.0012% per cycle. XPS analysis of the cycled separators with the S-SCFM electrodes shows complete absence of polysulfide species after 100 charge-discharge cycles. It was also identified that the SCFM based CFM chemically binds sulfur via -C-S- linkages thereby exhibiting an affinity for the polysulfide species formed during the charge-discharge cycles. As a result, the SCFM based CFM prevent polysulfide species from dissolving and diffusing into the electrolyte. A thorough understanding of these engineered SCFM based CFM sulfur host in Li-S battery outlined herein will be vital in designing promising sulfur hosts for next generation sulfur cathodes in Li-S batteries.

Key words: Sulfonic Acid CFM; Lithium-Sulfur battery; Polysulfide dissolution; Sulfur-host
5.2 Introduction

The rapid evolution of electric vehicles, combined with the emergence of large scale stationary and portable electronic devices has given rise to an urgent demand for rechargeable batteries with high energy densities and long cycle life and low cost\(^8\). Owing to their high volumetric\(^{282}\) and high gravimetric energy densities\(^{283}\), lithium-ion (Li-ion) batteries are the principal source of power source in portable electronic devices such as cell phones and laptops\(^{284}\). However, the energy density (80-170 Wh/kg) and power density (800-200 W/kg)\(^{285}\) of currently available rechargeable Li-ion batteries are inferior, requiring significant improvements in gravimetric and volumetric performance with adequate cost match to power electric vehicles in order to meet the DOE target of $125/kWh by 2020\(^{286}\). Despite much improvement since the commercialization of the Li-ion battery in 1991, the specific capacities of most commonly used layered oxide-based cathodes LiM\(_2\)O\(_2\), M=Ni, Co, Mn (~150 mAh/g)\(^{287}\) and M=Fe (~170 mAh/g)\(^{288}\) are significantly lower than those of graphite (370mAh/g)\(^{289}\) and silicon (~4200 mAh/g)\(^{290}\) anodes. It is therefore, extremely important to develop new cost-effective cathode and anode chemistries for rechargeable Li-ion batteries.

Among different lithium battery cathodes explored, sulfur exhibits a theoretical capacity of 1672 mAh/g\(^7\), significantly higher than hitherto insertion-based cathode materials. Lithium-Sulfur (Li-S) batteries operate via a two-electron reaction pathway, presenting exceptionally high theoretical energy densities of 2600 Wh/kg\(^{51}\). In addition to the high energy and power densities, sulfur exhibits other advantages. These include low cost ($100/kWh of Li-S batteries comprising lithium metal anode and sulfur cathode)\(^9\) compared to conventional cathodes ($432/kWh graphite anode and lithium nickel magnesium cobalt oxide (NMC) cathode)\(^9, 10\), natural abundance (0.07% of the Earth’s crust)\(^{291}\), and environmental friendliness. Thus, Li-S batteries
can be established as a promising candidate to satisfy the extensive requirements of the energy storage market. However, the insulating nature of sulfur results in low active material utilization. Furthermore, conversion of sulfur to Li$_2$S causes a large volume expansion (~80%)\textsuperscript{30}. More importantly, the reaction of sulfur with lithium leads to polysulfide intermediates ($S_n^{2-}$, $3 \leq n \leq 8$)\textsuperscript{35} that are highly soluble in organic battery electrolytes, resulting in loss of energy-bearing active materials yielding poor cycling stability. Polysulfide dissolution also causes a change in the electrolyte composition during cycling and its impact on the solid electrolyte interphase (SEI)\textsuperscript{35,69,293}, a major contributor to performance decay, additionally being poorly understood. These challenges have hindered the commercial progression of Li-S batteries for practical applications.

In order to address the obstacles facing Li-S batteries, extensive research is conducted in recent years. These include designing composite nanostructured architectures to immobilize sulfur and polysulfides within the cathode\textsuperscript{28,42-44,54}, thus increasing active material utilization and controlling polysulfide dissolution. Introducing a carbon interlayer between the cathode and the separator\textsuperscript{294-296} has helped contain the polysulfides within the cathode serving as an extended current collector. Furthermore, solid, composite, and gel polymer electrolytes have also been used to block polysulfide dissolution, diffusion, and migration. The addition of LiNO$_3$ as an electrolyte additive\textsuperscript{199,297,298} to promote the formation of a passivation film at the lithium/electrolyte interface has also proven to be effective in preventing polysulfide dissolution. Additionally various nano-sized metal oxides, such as manganese nickel oxide\textsuperscript{68}, $\gamma$-alumina\textsuperscript{70}, silica\textsuperscript{71}, and titania\textsuperscript{69} have shown to improve the Li-S battery performance by absorbing and trapping the soluble polysulfides.
Amongst all the reported approaches, the most popular method documented is the employment of nanoporous carbon hosts to improve the Li-S battery performance while ensuring that the sulfur particles are nano-sized with the ability to encapsulate sulfur and polysulfides within their pores during cycling. Numerous porous carbonaceous materials have been used as sulfur hosts, including microporous and mesoporous carbons, porous carbon spheres, activated carbon fibers, carbon nanotubes and graphene nanosheets. All these approaches have had a positive impact on the cycling stability of Li-S batteries.

In general, carbon hosts confine sulfur and polysulfides within the pores or interlayers by physically interacting with the sulfur. The weak physical interaction however, can only retain polysulfides partially and for only a short period. Consequently, the dissolved polysulfides will eventually diffuse out of the cathode during the charge-discharge process. Recently, it has been proven that the use of metal oxides, metal sulfides and metal organic frameworks (MOFs) immobilize polysulfide species by chemical adsorption. MOFs are a new class of crystalline porous materials made of metal ions or cluster nodes linked by organic ligands in infinite arrays. MOFs are also easy to design with the ability to add chemical moieties on the surface for further functionalizing the system with potential applications in gas storage, separations, catalysis, detection, and electrochemistry. In recent years, the use of MOFs as hosts for immobilizing sulfur in Li-S batteries has also attracted much interest. Metal nodes within the MOF form Lewis acid sites, and the functional groups from the organic linkers form Lewis base sites, together with the nanoporous architecture providing effective binding sites for the lithium polysulfides and hence, strongly confining them within the pores. The nanoporous framework also offers a platform for researchers to design materials for effectively restraining...
the dissolution and diffusion of polysulfides at the molecular level. Until now, most reports on MOFs for Li-S batteries exploited the pore size of carbonized MOFs to limit the polysulfide dissolution\textsuperscript{46, 220, 225, 306-308}. Only few reports reflect the use of Lewis acid and Lewis base sites within the MOFs to serve as active binding sites for polysulfide dissolution\textsuperscript{134, 137, 214, 226, 305}; noteworthy being Wang et al\textsuperscript{134} and Zheng et al\textsuperscript{137} reporting on carbonate-based MOFs used as sulfur hosts for Li-S batteries. It is important to note that there is a significant initial loss in capacity in both reports with no adequate scientific explanation. We have previously reported extensively on the reason for the observed irreversible loss in capacity in carbonate based MOFs used in Li-S batteries\textsuperscript{29}. The observed loss in irreversible capacity in carbonate-based MOFs is attributed to the reaction of sulfur with the carbonate functional groups of the MOFs during cycling. With this understanding, putatively using a sulfonate functionalized MOF as a sulfur host forming a complex framework material (CFM), could essentially mitigate this observed initial capacity loss.

![Schematic representation of the CFM derived SCFM before and following sulfur infiltration.](image)

Figure 5-1 Schematic representation of the CFM derived SCFM before and following sulfur infiltration.
In this work, accordingly, we report on the use of a novel complex framework material (CFM) based CFM synthesized from sulfonic acid analogues of carboxylic acid, reported by Metrach et al., as sulfur hosts for Li-S batteries. A simple room temperature method was used to synthesize the sulfonic acid-based CFM termed SCFM, followed by infiltration of sulfur using a vapor phase based infiltration process before using it as cathode in Li-S batteries. (Figure 5-1). The sulfur infiltrated CFM termed S-SCFM cathodes, when tested in Li-S battery shows an initial capacity of 1190 mAh g\(^{-1}\) with a stable capacity of at 1044 mAh g\(^{-1}\) for over 100 cycles. In addition, these cathodes exhibit a total prevention of polysulfide dissolution along with negligible fade rate (0.0014\% cycle\(^{-1}\)) (evident from XPS analysis and electrochemical cycling testing respectively) making these cathode systems promising candidates for Li-S batteries. X-ray photoemission spectroscopy (XPS) was subsequently used to further understand the S-C bonding characteristics and provide additional insights into the prevention of polysulfide dissolution. Results of these studies are accordingly described in detail in the following sections.

5.3 Experimental

5.3.1 Preparation of Sulfonic Acid CFMs and Sulfur Infiltration

Benzene-1,4-dithiol (99\% (GC)), hydrogen peroxide solution (30 wt. \% in H\(_2\)O, ACS reagent), methanol (≥99.8\%, ACS reagent), copper (II) carbonate (basic, ACS reagent) and sulfur (-325 mesh particle size, ACS reagent) were purchased from Sigma-Aldrich and used without any further treatment.
1,4-benzenedisulfonic acid dihydrate (p-BDSH₂·2H₂O) was prepared by dissolving 9.0 mM (1.3 g) 1,4-benzene dithiol in warm methanol (18 ml) and H₂O₂ (15 ml) as reported by Mietrach et al. The suspension was stirred for 16 h at 25°C. All volatile materials were then removed under high vacuum to yield a colorless solid of (p-BDSH₂·2H₂O).

Copper(II) (1,4-benzenedisulfonate) tetrahydrate [Cu(p-BDS)·(H₂O)₄/Sulfonic – CFM/SCFM] was prepared by mixing copper II carbonate (40 mg) and 1,4-benzenedisulfonic acid (0.1 g) in 5 ml water and heating at 50°C under stirring for one day as reported by Mietrach et al. The resulting solution was then filtered and after a few days in air at room temperature in a small petri dish blue crystal of Cu(p-BDS)·(H₂O)₄ were obtained from the blue solution.

The CFM derived SCFM was infiltrated with sulfur under vacuum. The sulfur weight infiltrated into the CFM derived SCFM was calculated from the pore volume of the SCFM (70:30 wt% S: SCFM) and was sealed in a quartz ampoule under vacuum. The ampoule was then heated at 300°C for 24 h to impregnate sulfur into the CFM derived SCFM to obtain the sulfur infiltrated-SCFM, referred as (S-SCFM) henceforth in this manuscript.

5.3.2 Chemical and Electrochemical Characterization

X-ray diffractometry (XRD) was used to characterize the SCFM using a Philips XPERT Pro X-Ray diffractometer. The diffractometer employs CuKα radiation with a wavelength of 0.15406 nm to record 2θ scans in the 10-50° range. The current and voltage were set constant at 40 mA and 45 kV, respectively during the measurements. High-Resolution Transmission Microscopy (HRTEM) imaging of the CFM derived SCFM and S-SCFM was performed in a JEOL JEM2100F equipment to derive a better understanding of the morphology.
X-Ray Photoelectron Spectroscopy (XPS) analysis of CFM derived SCFM and S-SCFM was performed in an ESCALAB 250 Xi system employing Al Kα as the X-Ray source. A sample spot of 200×200 μm² was defined for XPS analysis under uniform charge neutralization conditions established using a beam of Ar⁺ ions and enactors guided using magnetic lens. The XPS measurements were performed under a pressure of <5×10⁻¹⁰ mbar. The analyzer was calibrated to provide <50 meV deviation in binding energy of Au 4f⁷/₂ (83.98 eV), Ag 3d⁵/₂ (368.26 eV) and Cu 2p₃/₂ (932.67 eV). The data collected from the spectrometer was analyzed using Avantage software package.

A Micromeritics ASAP 2020 analyzer was used to analyze the specific surface area and the pore characteristics of the CFM samples. The Brunauer–Emmett–Teller (BET) isotherms were obtained after vacuum degassing followed by conducting the nitrogen adsorption-desorption experiments on the samples.

The cathodes for electrochemical charge-discharge cycling evaluation were prepared by coating a homogeneous slurry of the CFM derived S-SCFM (80 wt%), super P (10 wt%) and PVdF (10 wt%) dispersed in N-methyl pyrrolidone (NMP) onto aluminum foil (MTI corporation). The slurry coated foils were then dried under ambient conditions for 24 hours. The loading of the slurry coated electrodes was maintained uniformly at 1.5 – 2 mg cm⁻². Commercial sulfur (Sigma Aldrich, Inc, 99%) was also used to generate the control electrodes of identical composition to compare the electrochemical performance of the S-SCFM.

The sulfur infiltrated sulfonic acid derived CFM termed S-SCFM cathodes (working electrode) were assembled into 2025-coin cells in a glove box under Argon (H₂O <0.1 ppm, O₂ <0.1 ppm). The coin cell contained lithium metal counter electrode using a Celgard polypropylene (PP) separator and 1.8 M LiCF₃SO₃ (lithium trifluoro-methanesulfonate) + 0.2 M
LiNO₃ in 50:50 vol% 1, 3 dioxolane and 1, 2 dimethoxyethane electrolyte. The coin cells were tested in an Arbin BT200 battery tester between 1.7-2.6 V (w.r.t. Li⁺/Li) at 0.1 C current rate. Cyclic Voltammetry (CV) and Electrochemical Impedance Spectroscopy (EIS) experiments on the batteries were performed using a VersaSTAT (Princeton Applied Research) potentiostat. The CV experiments were carried out at a scan rate of 0.1 mV s⁻¹ between 1.7 V-2.6V. The impedance spectra were performed by varying the frequency between 100 kHz and 10 mHz at an amplitude of 10 mV w.r.t the open circuit potential. The obtained EIS data were then fitted using the ZView software (Scribner and Associates).

5.4 Results and Discussion

The crystal structure of the CFM derived SCFM was studied using XRD. Experimentally obtained XRD patterns of the SCFM was compared with the corresponding pattern simulated using the crystallographic information file (CIF) of the SCFM obtained from the Cambridge Crystallographic Data Centre (via www.ccdc.cam.ac.uk/data_request/cif) (CCDC number 738978) to ascertain the phase-purity of the synthesized SCFM. Figure 5-2 represents a comparison of the XRD patterns of experimentally obtained SCFM against the simulated pattern for the corresponding SCFM. A good fit between the simulated and the experimentally obtained XRD patterns implies that the SCFM is phase pure and indeed crystalline in nature. Pore size and pore volume of the experimentally synthesized SCFM is a critical factor in determining the amount of sulfur that can be completely infiltrated into the SCFM structure. The porosity of the experimentally synthesized SCFM and S-SCFM were accordingly analyzed using BET and the results of the pore size and surface area analysis are shown in Table 5-1 (Appendix C Figure
shows the corresponding adsorption isotherms). The experimentally obtained SCFM structure exhibits a specific surface area (SSA) of ~452.6 m$^2$g$^{-1}$, an average pore size of ~3.2 nm and a pore volume of ~0.623 cm$^3$g$^{-1}$. The experimentally determined specific surface area values are comparable with the specific surface area corresponding to conventional CFMs or MOFs studied and reported for gas storage and energy storage applications for Li – S batteries$^{26, 42, 88, 127, 153-155}$.

Figure 5-2 XRD patterns of the SCFM structure predicted by simulation and synthesized experimentally showing a positive match.

The small average pore diameter of the SCFM (~3.2 nm) is expected to aid in preventing polysulfide dissolution by facilitating improved trapping of the polysulfides formed during electrochemical cycling. The sulfur infiltrated CFM derived S-SCFM, on the other hand, shows a
drastic reduction in surface area (12.36 m$^2$g$^{-1}$) which is clearly indicative of the pores being filled by sulfur and is thus, attributed to sulfur infiltration into the porous channels of the chemically derived CFM based SCFM which results in filling up of the pores. Pore closure in CFMs upon interaction with other molecules similar to sulfur herein is a well-studied phenomenon and our results are thus consistent with reports in the literature$^{310,311}$.

**Table 5-1 Results of BET analysis of SCFM and S-SCFM. (Each datum represents an average of three independent tests run on three different samples prepared under identical conditions).**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>BET Surface Area (m$^2$/g)</th>
<th>Langmuir Surface Area (m$^2$g$^{-1}$)</th>
<th>Total Pore Volume (cm$^3$g$^{-1}$)</th>
<th>Adsorption average pore width (nm)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>SCFM</td>
<td>266.4±17.84</td>
<td>452.6±21.54</td>
<td>0.623±0.07</td>
<td>3.2±0.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S-SCFM</td>
<td>7.60±1.42</td>
<td>12.36±0.94</td>
<td>0.0018±0.0002</td>
<td>11.19±0.44</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

TEM analysis was subsequently performed on the experimentally synthesized SCFM to confirm the nanoporous nature and on the sulfur infiltrated CFM structures, namely, S-SCFM to confirm that the infiltrated sulfur had indeed entered and occupied the pores within the experimentally generated SCFM structure (Figure 5-3). The HR-TEM image of the CFM derived S-SCFM at low magnification shows the macroscopic structure of the SCFM and the high-resolution image (Figure 5-3b) further shows the highly ordered nature of the SCFM while the corresponding SAED diffraction pattern of the SCFM (inset Figure 5-3b) indicates the expected long-range order of the SCFM channels. Figure 5-3c represents the corresponding HR-TEM image of the sulfur-infiltrated SCFM (S-SCFM). HR-TEM of the S-SCFM at a higher
magnification (Figure 5-3d) shows the presence of fringe patterns with an inter-planar spacing value of 0.2046 nm corresponding to that of crystalline sulfur (α-S₈)²³⁷. The inset in Figure 5-3d also shows the SAED pattern corresponding to S-SCFM. Upon further analysis, the SAED pattern shows spots corresponding to (202), (020) and (122) crystalline planes of α-S₈²³⁸, thus confirming the presence of crystalline sulfur inside the SCFM. The SEM images of the sulfonic acid derived CFM structures comparing the morphology of the experimentally synthesized SCFM before and following infiltration with sulfur, S-SCFM are shown in Appendix C Figure 2a-d. Appendix C Figure 2e and Appendix C Table 1 represents the EDS pattern and the composition of the SCFM after sulfur infiltration. Appendix C Table 1 clearly shows that the experimental composition of the sulfur infiltrated S-SCFM is in accordance with the calculated composition, thus confirming complete sulfur infiltration and the presence of ~70 wt% sulfur in the S-SCFM following sulfur infiltration.
Figure 5-3 TEM images of Sulfonic acid based CFM derived SCFM at (a) low magnification and (b) high magnification, (c) Sulfur incorporated sulfonic acid based CFM derived S-SCFM at low magnification and (d) Sulfur incorporated sulfonic acid based CFM derived S-SCFM at high magnification (Inset: SAED pattern of the S-SCFM confirming the presence of sulfur in the S-SCFM).
In order to confirm the presence of sulfur and to understand the nature of the binding between the infiltrated sulfur and the sulfonic acid-based CFM derived SCFM, the experimentally synthesized S-SCFM was analyzed using XPS on a background corrected Thermo ESCALAB 250Xi after sulfur infiltration. Figure 5-4 represents the S2p spectra collected on the sulfur infiltrated into the SCFM, namely, S-SCFM (Figure 5-4a) compared with that of commercial sulfur (Figure 5-4b). The characteristic S2p peaks of S\textsubscript{8}, S\textsubscript{2p\textsubscript{1/2}} and S\textsubscript{2p\textsubscript{3/2}} were observed at 164.70 eV and 162.90 eV\textsuperscript{143, 159-161}, respectively for commercial sulfur. On the other
hand, the XPS spectra collected on S-SCFM following sulfur infiltration shows S2p peak at 163.20 eV as opposed to the spectra collected on commercial sulfur (S\textsubscript{8}) (which usually occurs at 164.70 eV and 162.90 eV) indicating the absence of free elemental sulfur. The peaks at 170.10 eV and 169.12 eV corresponds to the -Cu-S-O-\textsuperscript{264} and -SO\textsubscript{3}-C-\textsuperscript{170} bonds that are characteristics of the SCFM. The S2p\textsubscript{3/2} peak observed at 163.20eV in the spectra of S-SCFM corresponds to -C-S- bonds as shown by Wagner et. al.\textsuperscript{265} confirming the chemical binding of sulfur to the CFM derived SCFM arising from the infiltration of sulfur into the chemically derived sulfonic acid based CFM, i.e. SCFM to form the S-SCFM. This binding of the acidic SCFM chemical linkages with the basic sulfur is due to the acidic nature of the synthesized SCFM\textsuperscript{137}. This chemical binding of sulfur to the carbon atoms from the sulfonic acid based CFM derived SCFM, along with the nanoporous nature of the SCFM (~3.2 nm from BET (Table 5-1)) would help to immobilize and thereby prevent the dissolution of polysulfide species formed as a result of electrochemical cycling into the electrolyte solution. Further, the SCFM, being derived from sulfonic acid (-SO\textsubscript{3}-) groups, will interact with the basic polysulfides (via Lewis acid-base interaction) that are generated during electrochemical cycling, thereby preventing them from dissolving into the electrolyte. This type of acid – base interaction has been reported in various systems that involves molecular binding onto various CFMs\textsuperscript{168,169}.

We have also demonstrated complete binding and subsequent trapping of the polysulfide in a carbonate-based MOF (MOF-5) in our previous publication\textsuperscript{48}. However, the carbonate-based system showed a very high loss in capacity in the first ~20 cycles due to the chemical reaction of sulfur with the -CO\textsubscript{3}- group of the MOF-5 forming sulfate species. The absence of -CO\textsubscript{3}- groups in the currently synthesized sulfonic acid based CFM derived SCFM is evidently expected to reduce the loss in capacity and lead to improved cycling stability.
Having confirmed the presence of sulfur infiltrated into the sulfonic based CFM derived SCFM and the corresponding chemical binding between the synthesized SCFM and infiltrated sulfur, electrochemical charge-discharge cycling was performed on the synthesized sulfur infiltrated SCFM namely, the S-SCFM electrodes to study the effect of this binding on the electrochemical performance of the generated S-SCFM structure. The results of the electrochemical charge-discharge response on the S-SCFM at 0.1C rate (~1.5-2 mgcm\(^{-2}\) sulfur loading) and the corresponding rate capability response is shown in Figure 5-5a. The S-SCFM electrode shows an initial discharge capacity of 1190 mAh g\(^{-1}\) which stabilizes at 1044 mAh g\(^{-1}\) after the 100\(^{th}\) cycle. Moreover, following cycling of the electrode at 1C rate yielding a capacity of 669 mAh g\(^{-1}\), the electrode regains the capacity of 1066 mAh g\(^{-1}\) when cycled at 0.1C. Commercial sulfur cathodes on the other hand, when cycled at similar conditions (0.1C rate against lithium metal anode) shows a much lower initial capacity of 557 mAh/g that fades rapidly to 81 mAh/g (Appendix C Figure 3). At the same time, this initial discharge capacity value is lower than the initial capacity reported by us in our previous work using Zn-MOF-5 as sulfur hosts (1476 mAh/g at 0.2C rate)\(^{39}\). It is worthy to note that, in our previous work, 50 wt.% sulfur was infiltrated into 50wt.% Zn-MOF-5 and the electrodes had a total sulfur loading of 36 wt.%. This could be attributed to the comparatively lower electrical and ionic conductivity of the CMF derived SCFM and S-SCFM as compared to the earlier reported MOF-5 and S-MOF-5 resulting in a lower capacity despite utilizing a higher sulfur loading in the electrodes used in our current S-SCFM cathodes (56 wt%) (see Appendix C Table 2).

The experimentally synthesized sulfonic acid based CFM derived S-SCFM exhibits electrical conductivity (7.64±0.73×10\(^{-10}\) Scm\(^{-1}\)) and ionic conductivity (4.03±0.12×10\(^{-10}\) Scm\(^{-1}\)) which is an order of magnitude lower than the electrical conductivity (1.83±0.21×10\(^{-8}\) Scm\(^{-1}\)) and
ionic conductivity \((1.37\pm0.08\times10^{-9} \text{ Scm}^{-1})\) of S-MOF-5. The lower ionic and electronic conductivity of the CFM derived S-SCFM could limit the complete utilization of the infiltrated sulfur, hence resulting in specific capacities lower than the theoretical capacity of sulfur \((1672 \text{ mAhg}^{-1})\). The voltage versus specific capacity plot of S-SCFM is shown in Figure 5-5b. The specific capacity plot of the S-SCFM system shows a difference of \(\sim10\%\) difference between the first cycle charge and discharge capacities, which is accordingly reflected in the coulombic efficiency plot (Figure 5-5a). This difference is similar to the observations made by Zhao et al\(^{137}\) and Zhao et al\(^{252}\) on their work on different non-carbonized MOF-based sulfur cathode systems. Both the authors cite the absence of polysulfide dissolution in their respective systems due to Lewis acid-base interaction between the MOF and polysulfides, however, a scientific explanation for this observed difference between the charge and discharge capacity is lacking. In order to additionally prove and provide scientific insights into the observed differences between the first cycle charge and discharge capacities, we have characterized the system extensively by conducting XPS analysis on the separator and the cycled electrodes respectively, the results of which will be discussed in the following sections outlined below.

It should be noted that the sulfonic acid based CFM derived S-SCFM, however, exhibits an exceptionally low fade-rate of 0.0012%/cycle along with good rate-capability and coulombic efficiency \((\sim99.9\%)\). In our previous work reporting the use of carbonate-based S-MOF-5, the capacity was observed to fade rapidly during the first 10 cycles only to stabilize at a capacity of 609 mAhg\(^{-1}\) after 200 cycles with comparable fade rate of 0.0014%/cycle\(^{-1}\).

CFM-based cathode systems reported in the literature thus far. The current work on sulfur infiltrated sulfonic acid based CFM derived S-SCFM system has the highest sulfur contents \((56 \text{ wt\%})\) in the cathode next to that reported by Zhao et al\(^{252}\) in their work on chromium MOF MIL-
101 (58.8% wt) and Zheng et al\textsuperscript{137} who describe using Ni-MOF DUT-23 (60 wt%). The sulfur infiltrated sulfonyl acid based CFM derived S-SCFM system used in the work reported herein also exhibits exceptionally high stable discharge capacity of 1044 mAh/g which is the highest value reported in the cited literature thus far to the best of our knowledge. The cycling stability (0.0012%) is also one of the lowest values reported in literature so far. The exceptional electrochemical cycling stability of the sulfur infiltrated sulfonyl acid based CFM derived S-SCFM cathodes is due to sulfur binding with the SCFM (confirmed by XPS analysis - Figure 5-4a) subsequently resulting in effective trapping of polysulfide species inside the nanopores of the sulfonyl acid based CFM derived sulfur infiltrated SCFM, S-SCFM architectures.

Figure 5-5 (a) Electrochemical cycling performance of S-SCFM with coulombic efficiency and (b) Specific capacity plots of S-SCFM (The cycling experiment was performed on three batches of S-SCFM samples prepared independently from three batches of CFM derived SCFM samples. The difference in capacity in all the three runs were within ±5%).

Confirmation of the complete encapsulation of sulfur and the polysulfide species inside the sulfonyl acid based CFM derived sulfur infiltrated SCFM, S-SCFM architectures during the electrochemical charge-discharge cycle, was achieved by conducting XPS. Accordingly, XPS analysis was performed on the separators retrieved from the electrochemically cycled batteries.
containing the S-SCFM electrodes after 100 cycles and compared with the XPS spectra collected on the separators obtained from electrochemically cycled batteries made from commercially obtained sulfur electrodes. The Celgard separators corresponding to dry and another separator accordingly dipped in the electrolyte were used as the corresponding control samples allowing for suitable comparison. The results of the XPS analysis are accordingly shown in Figure 5-6a.

In the case of the polypropylene (PP) separator that is dry, no S2p peak was observed before cycling, but in the PP separator dipped in electrolyte, a single peak corresponding to the -SO$_3^-$ group from the lithium salt present in the electrolyte (Trifluoro methyl sulfonate lithium salt) is observed at 168.93 eV as seen in Figure 5-6a. In addition to this peak, the XPS spectra of the separator cycled with the commercial sulfur electrode shows the characteristic S2p peaks at 166.72 eV and 163.08 eV, arising from the lower and higher order polysulfide species, respectively. This validates the fact that the commercial sulfur electrode undergoes polysulfide dissolution into the electrolyte during electrochemical cycling depositing on the separator. The commercial sulfur cathode, when cycled electrochemically (Appendix C Figure 3) shows an initial capacity of 557 mAh/g that rapidly fades to 81 mAh/g in the first 100 cycles along with a low coulombic efficiency (~80%). This result confirms and supports our XPS observation indicating clearly the presence of polysulfide dissolution contributing to the characteristic loss in capacity and rapid fade rate. However, the separator corresponding to the sulfonic acid based CFM following sulfur infiltration namely, S-SCFM electrode after 100 cycles shows only one S2p peak at 168.93 eV (see Figure 5-6a) corresponding to the sulfur binding in the LiCF$_3$SO$_3$ salt present in the electrolyte.
The clear absence of polysulfide species related peaks in the sulfonic acid based CFM following sulfur infiltration namely, S-SCFM separator and the lithium counter electrode (see Appendix C Figure 4) post cycling clearly shows and validates the complete entrainment of the polysulfide species by the S-SCFM architecture. This observation can be attributed to the binding of polysulfide species due to the Lewis acid-base interactions between the synthesized sulfonic acid based CMF derived SCFM and the infiltrated sulfur, as well as the entrapment effect provided by the nanoporous nature of the SCFM as is evident from the TEM (Figure 5-3) and BET analysis (Table 5-1). Use of a carbonaceous porous matrix\textsuperscript{27, 28, 43, 44, 54} and conventional carbonate CFMs\textsuperscript{134, 137} as sulfur hosts reported previously has shown improvement in electrochemical cycling. However, a complete prevention of polysulfide dissolution in the CFM synthesized as outlined herein has not been reported thus far. The unique -SO$_3$- functional groups present in the precursor used to synthesize the SCFM in the current study, and its chemical inertness to sulfur preventing the formation of any unwanted sulfate species during
electrochemical cycling as opposed to our previously published work is clearly responsible for this observed result. As a result, the chemically synthesized sulfonyl acid based CFM derived SCFM following sulfur incorporation, S-SCFM is not only effective in entrapping the polysulfides but also contributes to elimination of the formation of any metal sulfate species that is responsible for the large first cycle irreversible loss as reported by us in the carbonate derived CFM structures. Furthermore, the sulfonyl acid based CFM derived sulfur infiltrated S-SCFM architecture owing to the presence of the sulfonyl acid species leads to exceptional low fade rates of ~0.0012%/cycle.

Following confirmation of no observable and detectable polysulfide species in the separators collected from the S-SCFM electrodes after cycling, the electrodes were further analyzed using XPS both before and after 100 cycles. The C1s spectra collected on the sulfonyl acid based CFM following sulfur infiltration, namely, S-SCFM electrodes before cycling and after cycling for 100 cycles are shown in Figure 5-6b. The S-SCFM electrode before cycling shows a peak at 290.17 eV corresponding to \((-\text{CF}_2-\text{CH}_2)\)-n bonding from the PVdF binder used in the electrode. The electrode before cycling also shows peaks at 285.70 eV and 284.04 eV corresponding to the different types of chemical interactions between the carbon and sulfur in the sulfonyl acid based CFM, \(-\text{C}_6\text{H}_4\text{S}-\) bonding and \(-\text{C-S}-\) bonding, respectively. The presence of the C-S bond in the XPS spectra validates the observations from Figure 5-4, that the formation of the sulfur-carbon bonding during infiltration of the sulfur ensures complete retention of the polysulfide species formed within the S-SCFM structure.

The S-SCFM electrode after completing 100 charge-discharge cycles shows the characteristic \(-\text{C-S}-\) binding peaks in the sulfur infiltrated S-SCFM electrode as discussed earlier, along with a peak at 292.66 eV corresponding to \(\text{CF}_3\text{SO}_3\) group from the lithium salt \((\text{LiCF}_3\text{SO}_3)\) present in the organic electrolyte used for battery testing. Another additional peak is
observed at 284.04 eV that corresponds to the presence of \((-\text{C}_6\text{H}_4\text{S}-)\)\(^{175}\), which is a slight variation to the binding observed in the electrode before cycling. There is no significant change in the binding state of C1s observed indicating the chemical stability of the S-SCFM upon electrochemical cycling. In our previous work reporting the use of MOF-5 as sulfur host for Li-S battery\(^{29}\), we observed peaks corresponding to the reaction of the \(-\text{CO}_3-\) groups with sulfur and lithium. However, the absence of any such anomalous peaks in the C1s spectra and the presence of \(-\text{C}-\text{S}-\) peaks even after 100 charge-discharge cycles is a convincing validation supporting the strong Lewis acid-base interaction of the SCFM with infiltrated sulfur and the polysulfide species\(^{137}\).

Figure 5-7 a) Cyclic Voltammograms (CV) and b) Electrochemical Impedance Spectroscopy (EIS) plot of S-SCFM at various cycles (scan rate: 0.1mV/s).

For further better understanding of the good cycling stability and low fade-rate observed for the sulfur infiltrated S-SCFM electrodes discussed above, cyclic voltammetry (CV) and electrochemical impedance spectroscopy (EIS) measurements were performed (Figure 5-7a&b). The CVs were performed employing a very slow scan rate of 0.1 mV/s. The two reduction peaks
at 2.36 V and 2.03 V correspond to the two discharge plateaus \(^{257}\) observed in the specific capacity plots (Figure 5-5b), which results from the transformation processes corresponding to the conversion of linear \(S_8\) chain to soluble polysulfides \(Li_2S_x\) \((x = 4–8)\) and \(Li_2S_4\) to insoluble \(Li_2S\), respectively \(^{312}\). Similarly, the two oxidation peaks observed at 2.40 eV and 2.30 eV corresponds to the two charge plateaus observed in the specific capacity plots (Figure 5-5b) attributable to the conversion of the insoluble \(Li_2S\) to \(Li_2S_4\) and \(Li_2S_4\) to \(S_8\) via the formation of the ubiquitous soluble polysulfides \(Li_2S_x\) \((x=4-8)\), respectively \(^{100}\). It should be noted that there is also no observable change in the peak positions in the charge and discharge peaks (Appendix C Table 4) indicating lack of any observable irreversible polarization occurring in the assembled electrode suggesting the reversible nature of the CFM derived S-SCFM system. However, there is indeed a change in the peak height observed between the first and second cycle. This change in the peak height has been reported in the literature as well and is believed to be due to the formation of the solid electrolyte interphase (SEI) as is well-known in all electrochemical systems and is also discussed below \(^{313}\).

The Electrochemical Impedance Spectroscopy (EIS) measurement was employed to understand further the behavior observed in the CV experiments. Figure 5-7b represents the results of the EIS analysis conducted on the S-SCFM system (before and after the 1\(^{st}\), 2\(^{nd}\) and 100\(^{th}\) cycles) between a frequency range of 0.01Hz to 100,000Hz at an applied amplitude of 10mV at the open circuit potential. The EIS spectra were fitted to the Randal’s circuit model (Figure 5-7b inset) comprised of two semicircles in the low frequency regime corresponding to the charge transfer reaction \((R_{ct} \text{ and } CPE_{ct})^{15}\) with the medium frequency region corresponding to the resistances and capacitances at the interface \((R_1 \text{ and } CPE_{dl})^{314}\). Additionally, the characteristic sloping line in the very low frequency region is attributed to the Warburg
impedance ($Z_0$), the values of which are tabulated in Appendix C Table 5. Before cycling, the initial resistance is very high at 107.2 $\Omega$ due to the relatively poor conductivity of the S-SCFM (as discussed in Appendix C Table 5). During the first discharge process, lithium reacts with sulfur to form polysulfides that exhibit higher conductivity. Hence, there is a decrease in the charge transfer resistance, $R_{ct}$ to 89.5$\Omega$. These results are in accordance with the results reported in the literature in experiments conducted on CFM-based systems\textsuperscript{137}. However, after the second cycle there is a considerable decrease in the $R_{ct}$ (70.1$\Omega$), which almost remains constant up until after 100 cycles (68.8$\Omega$). The change in the value of $R_{ct}$ between the first discharge and the second discharge also hints to the formation of a SEI layer on the electrode surface, which requires further chemical characterization as is discussed below.

Figure 5-8 XPS S2p spectra of slurry coated electrodes of the CFM derived S-SCFM-before and after 1\textsuperscript{st} cycle (0.1 C rate).
For further explaining the difference observed in the peak heights between the first and the second cycle observed in the CV (Figure 5-7a), XPS analysis was carried out on the pristine unycled sulfonic acid based CFM derived sulfur infiltrated S-SCFM electrode as well as on the electrode after the first discharge cycle. A comparison of the S2p spectra is shown in Figure 5-8. The S2p spectra of the S-SCFM electrode before cycling shows peaks at 170.10 eV and 169.12 eV corresponding to the -Cu-S-O- and -SO3-C- bonds, respectively, both of which are characteristic of the SCFM. In addition, a peak at 163.20 eV is observed in the spectra of the S-SCFM corresponding to -C-S- bonds formed due to the chemical interaction of sulfur with the carbon in the SCFM as discussed earlier. The S2p spectra of the S-SCFM after the 1st charge-discharge cycle shows all the peaks observed before cycling, along with a new peak at 166.76 eV corresponding to Li2SO3. This peak at 166.76 is likely arising from the decomposition of the liquid electrolyte containing LiCF3SO3 at the electrode surface to form the characteristic SEI. This SEI formed during the initial cycle confirms the observed change in peak height seen in the CV and the characteristic EIS signature discussed above. The formation of this SEI layer is however, expected to stabilize the electrode. Formation and stabilization of the electrode indeed explains the absence of a significant change in the peak height in the CV (Figure 5-7a) after the 1st cycle.

From the results of our previous study on carbonate-based CFM host for sulfur, it is indeed evident that the presence of electrochemically unstable carbonate groups in the CFM resulted in the formation of metal sulfate complexes during the initial charge-discharge cycles. These sulfate complexes lead to irreversible loss in capacity despite its ability to successfully prevent polysulfide species from dissolving into the electrolyte. Hence, by generating a CFM architecture as outlined herein using a sulfonic acid-based CFM (SCFM), this problem of the
initial capacity loss that we previously observed in our carbonate derived CFM is indeed overcome in the present study. The results discussed in this work herein further suggests that the use of this sulfonic acid based CFM derived from a non-carbonate species containing CFM could ably serve as potential hosts for sulfur thus serving as a promising pathway towards the fabrication of stable and reversible Li-S battery electrodes exhibiting better capacity and exceptional stability. The results of this study described herein indeed could serve to provide better insights into the designing of next generation complex framework materials (CFM) type CFM based sulfur hosts serving as effective architectures for entrapment of polysulfide species leading to high energy density Li-S batteries. The efficient polysulfide trapping as evinced from the results here combined with the elimination of the metal sulfate species provides an elegant pathway for further modification of the system to demonstrate the creation of the next generation electrodes with high sulfur loading while still demonstrating the excellent capacity retention. The results of the current study will nevertheless provide insights for these studies to be conducted in the near future.

5.5 Conclusions

A sulfonic acid-based complex framework materials (CFM), termed as SCFM was effectively synthesized at room temperature and infiltrated with sulfur using a vapor-phase infiltration technique to form S-SCFM. The S-SCFM electrode was then tested as a cathode for Li-S batteries. The S-SCFM electrode demonstrated a high initial capacity of 1190 mAhg$^{-1}$, with stable capacity of 1044 mAhg$^{-1}$ for up to 100 cycles when cycled at 0.1C rate while also exhibiting reversible capacity of 669 mAhg$^{-1}$ at 1C rate. The electrode regains the capacity of
1066 mAh g\(^{-1}\) when cycled back at 0.1C. The S-SCFM also exhibited good cycling stability along with a low fade rate of ~0.0012%/cycle. The higher discharge capacity along with impressive cycling stability makes the sulfonic acid based CFM namely, SCFM an appealing sulfur host to form S-SCFM serving as effective operational electrodes for Li-S batteries. XPS analysis of the S-SCFM separators post-cycling shows the absence of any polysulfide species, which is attributed to the binding of the infiltrated sulfur with the carbon from the SCFM backbone and the ability of the SCFM to interactively bind polysulfide species through the characteristic Lewis acid-Lewis base interactions. These interactions accordingly, prevent the polysulfide species from dissolving and diffusing into the electrolyte. The study also provides insights into stabilizing and entrapping the polysulfide species using the porous, non-carbonized sulfonic acid based polymeric complex framework materials (CFM) as sulfur hosts. The results of this study demonstrate the promise of designing and developing new sulfonic acid, based CFM derived SCFM serving as effective sulfur hosts with potentially maintaining higher sulfur loadings that are capable of efficiently preventing polysulfide dissolution. At the same time, these systems will likely demonstrate the ability to deliver a high energy density in the range of ~500 Whkg\(^{-1}\) needed and desired for next generation Li-S batteries.

**5.6 Acknowledgements**

This research was supported by the Department of Energy (DOE) grant OVT-DE-EE0006825, DE-EE0007797, and DE-EE0008199. The authors also acknowledge the Edward R. Weidlein Chair Professorship Funds, the Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials (CCEMM) and NSF-CBET 1511390 for supporting the research while also providing
the required equipment for characterization as needed for this study. The authors also further acknowledge Dr. Joel Gillespie, PPG Materials Characterization Laboratory (Department of Chemistry, University of Pittsburgh) for providing access to the use of XPS instrumentation. Finally, the authors acknowledge the help of Mr. Karthikeyan Saravanan, Dr. John Keith and Mr. Brian Day (Department of Chemical Engineering, University of Pittsburgh) for their help in simulating the XRD pattern from CIF (Crystallographic Information File) information as well as generation of the schematic plots of the SCFM and S-SCFM structures.
6.0 Specific Aim 2: Investigate the Mechanisms of Composite Polymer Electrolytes (CPEs) to suppress solid electrolyte Interphase (SEI) Formation and Prevention of Polysulfide Dissolution in Li-S Batteries – Novel Composite Polymer Electrolytes (CPEs) of PVdF – HFP Derived by Electrospinning with Enhanced Li-ion Conductivities for Rechargeable Lithium – Sulfur Batteries

The results of the work in this specific aim has been published in the ACS Applied Materials & Interfaces, 1, 483–494, 2018 (https://doi.org/10.1021/acsaem.7b00094)

Pavithra M Shanthi\textsuperscript{a}, Prashanth J Hanumantha\textsuperscript{b}, Taciana Albuquerque\textsuperscript{c}, Bharat Gattu\textsuperscript{a},
Prashant N Kumta\textsuperscript{a, c, d, e}

\textsuperscript{a}Department of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering,
University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{b}Department of Bioengineering,
University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{c}Department of Chemical Engineering,
Arizona State University, Tempe, AZ 85287 (USA)

\textsuperscript{d}Department of Mechanical Engineering and Materials Science,
University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{e}Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials,
University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
6.1 Synopsis

Composites of poly (vinylidene fluoride – co – hexafluoro propylene) (PVdF – HFP) incorporating 10 wt. % Bis(trifluoromethane)sulfonimide lithium salt (LiTFSI) and 10 wt. % particles of nanoparticulate silica (nm-SiO₂), nanoparticulate titania (nm-TiO₂) and fumed silica (f-SiO₂) were prepared by electrospinning. These membranes served as host matrix for the preparation of composite polymer electrolytes (CPEs) following activation with lithium sulfur battery electrolyte comprising 50/50 vol% Dioxolane/Dimethoxyethane with 1 M LiTFSI and 0.1 M LiNO₃. The membranes consist of layers of fibers with average fiber diameter of 0.1–0.2 μm. CPEs with f-SiO₂ exhibited higher ionic conductivity with a maximum of 1.3 × 10⁻³ S cm⁻¹ at 25 °C obtained with 10 wt. % filler compositions. The optimum CPE based on PVdF – HFP with 10 wt% f-SiO₂ exhibited enhanced charge–discharge performance in Li – S cells at room temperature eliminating polysulfide migration, delivering initial specific capacity of 895 mAh g⁻¹ at 0.1 C-rate and a very low electrolyte/sulfur (E/S) ratios between 3:1 to 4:1 ml.g⁻¹. The CPEs also exhibited very stable cycling behavior well over 100 cycles (fade rate ~0.056%/cycle), demonstrating their suitability for Li – S battery applications. In addition, the interconnected morphological features of PVdF – HFP result in superior mechanical properties (200-350% higher tensile strength). Higher Li-ion conductivity, higher liquid electrolyte uptake (>250%) with dimensional stability, lower interfacial resistance and higher electrochemical stability are some of the attractive attributes witnessed with these CPEs. With these improved performance characteristics, the PVdF – HFP system is projected herein as suitable polymer electrolytes for high-performance Li – S rechargeable batteries.

Key words: Lithium sulfur battery; composite polymer electrolyte; nanoparticle fillers; polymer membranes; low electrolyte (E)/sulfur (S) ratio; mechanical properties; electrochemical stability
6.2 Introduction

Lithium battery technology over the last two decades has witnessed unprecedented development due to the incessant increased demand for ever-increasing portable electronic devices and the all-pervading reality of hybrid electric vehicles. Portable electronic devices and the personal digital assistants (PDAs) in use today are already utilizing secondary lithium–ion batteries (LIBs)\(^1\), \(^2\), which are as yet not economical for large scale plug–in hybrid applications. In addition, there is an increasing concern associated with the safety of LIBs drawing considerable attention of researchers targeting the development of high energy density, leak-free and flexible lithium polymer batteries with improved safety \(^3\), \(^4\).

Though the field of LIBs has witnessed tremendous progress, transition metal oxide and phosphate–based systems are still the dominant archetypical systems used as cathodes exhibiting a maximum theoretical capacity of ~200-300 mAh/g\(^5\), \(^6\). This specific capacity limitation, along with the ensuing high costs and ecological concerns associated with these materials restricts their application in large-scale devices.

Lithium–sulfur battery (Li–S) technology has in recent years been considered and widely investigated as a potential alternative and more importantly, a much more economically favorable system that could realize expedient technology translation for use in current LIBs. The system also boasts superior theoretical capacity (1674 mAh/g) and specific energy density (2600 Wh/kg)\(^\text{315}\) of the cost effective elemental sulfur in comparison with conventional cathode materials. In addition to the low cost, the large abundance, and environmentally friendly attributes of sulfur make it a promising candidate cathode material for large scale energy storage applications. However, lithium–sulfur batteries suffer from inefficient utilization of the active material due to the insulating nature of sulfur\(^\text{12, 13}\). The lithium polysulfides formed during the
electrochemical cycling of sulfur are highly soluble in organic liquid electrolytes leading to loss of active material which in turn results in poor cyclability. Improved active material utilization can be achieved by embedding the electrochemically active sulfur into a conducting carbonaceous or polymer matrix forming composites. This technique provides a conducting network for sulfur hence, improving the conductivity of the composite. Other approaches to improve the capacity of Li – S battery involve the use of chemical interactions of polysulfides with transition metal oxides and trapping of sulfur into porous structures preventing their dissolution. Though these approaches can increase the active material utilization of sulfur cathodes, they unfortunately, do not completely prevent the polysulfide species from dissolving into the electrolyte.

Another approach to reduce the dissolution of sulfur is to modify the electrolyte by replacing it with an ionic liquid electrolyte, polymer electrolyte or even Li-ion conducting solid electrolytes. Among these approaches addressing modification of the electrolyte, replacing the liquid organic liquid electrolytes with polymeric electrolytes is certainly a highly promising and has proven to be an effective approach. In general, a polymer electrolyte may be defined as a membrane with transport properties similar to liquid ionic electrolytes. Polymer electrolytes, originally developed for the lithium ion battery system could be modified for application in lithium sulfur batteries. All the polymer systems are conveniently grouped into two broad categories namely, solid polymer electrolytes (SPE) and gel polymer electrolytes (GPE).

Solid polymer electrolytes (SPE) are composed of a lithium salt (e.g., LiPF₆, LiCF₃SO₃, LiC(CF₃SO₂)₃) dissolved in high molecular weight polymers such as polyethylene oxide (PEO) or polypropylene oxide (PPO), with the polymer acting as a solid solvent. SPE conducts...
ions through local segment motion of polymer unfortunately, resulting in poor ionic conductivities. The second class of polymer electrolyte, GPE on the other hand, is obtained by incorporating liquid electrolyte into a polymer matrix that forms a stable gel polymeric host, resulting in high ionic conductivities\textsuperscript{324, 330}. Other unique advantages of GPEs over liquid electrolyte includes no internal short – circuiting and moreover, allowing minimal electrolyte leakage that is highly conducive to prevention of polysulfide dissolution, an inherent problem of Li-S batteries as outlined above \textsuperscript{331-334}. The prerequisites of GPEs for lithium – sulfur batteries includes the following: high ionic conductivity at ambient and non – ambient temperatures, high transference number\textsuperscript{335}, good mechanical strength\textsuperscript{332}, good thermal and electrochemical stability as well as compatibility with electrodes\textsuperscript{333, 334}. In addition GPEs have the ability to act as a physical barrier to prevent the dissolution of polysulfide ions from the cathode and subsequently depositing at the anode\textsuperscript{336}. Identification of an effective system combined with a suitable and yet very effective fabrication process could catapult the system into being a highly attractive vehicle for translational implementation in commercial Li-S rechargeable battery systems. An approach that is highly amenable for generation of GPE, electrospinning which is an efficient fabrication process that gives porous and fibrous membranes with average diameters ranging from 100 nm to 5 \( \mu \)m\textsuperscript{337}, which are at least one or two orders of magnitude smaller than the fibers produced from other fiber fabrication processes such as melt and solution spinning. Electrospinning technology has recently made strides into various fields such as preparation of porous filters, myriad biomedical scaffold and device materials, reinforcing components, cloths for electromagnetic wave shielding, sensors, electronic devices, etc.,\textsuperscript{338, 339}. Electrospun mats of conventional polymer composites have also been used as electrolytes for lithium batteries\textsuperscript{326, 328, 330, 340, 341}. These electrospun polymer electrolytes show superior mechanical and ionic properties
due to their unique fibrous structure. However, to date, there is no known reports on using electrospun polymer membranes as electrolytes for lithium–sulfur batteries. In the present study, poly (vinylidene fluoride – co – hexafluoro propylene) (PVdF – HFP) based CPEs (Composite Polymer Electrolytes) were prepared by a simple electrospinning technique. Further, nanoparticulate SiO$_2$(nm-SiO$_2$), TiO$_2$(nm-TiO$_2$) prepared using a simple sol–gel based nano fabrication technique$^{342, 343}$ and commercially available fumed SiO$_2$(f-SiO$_2$) were also used as fillers to augment the mechanical and Li-ion conducting properties of these CPEs among other necessary ionic transport requirements. These nanofiller incorporated PVdF – HFP composite polymer electrolytes as separator – electrolytes were then tested to demonstrate their improved cycling stability using commercial sulfur as cathodes in Li – S batteries, the results of which are described and discussed in the present manuscript.

6.3 Experimental Section

6.3.1 Materials

The polymer Poly (vinylidene fluoride – co – hexafluoropropylene) (PVdF – HFP) (Mw ~400,000, Aldrich), solvents N, N – Dimethylformamide (DMF) (ACS reagent, ≥99.8%, Aldrich), Acetone (ACS reagent, ≥99.5%, Aldrich) and lithium salt, Bis(trifluoromethane)sulfonimide lithium salt (LiTFSI) (99.95% trace metals basis, Aldrich) used for the electrospinning process were vacuum dried for 12 h at 60ºC before further use. Commercially available fumed silica, f-SiO$_2$ (0.007 μm powder, Aldrich) was used as-received in this work without any further treatment. Reagents for synthesizing nm-sized SiO$_2$ and nm-
sized TiO$_2$ nanoparticles which include, Tetraethyl orthosilicate (TEOS) (99.99%, Aldrich), Titanium(IV) isopropoxide (TTIP) (97%, Aldrich), ethanol (99.99%, Aldrich), 2-Propanol (ACS reagent, ≥99.5%, Aldrich), Hydrochloric acid (ACS reagent, 37%, Aldrich) and ammonium hydroxide (ACS reagent, 28.0-30.0% NH$_3$ basis, Aldrich) were used without any further purification. Finally, Milli-Q water (18.2 Ω) was used throughout the entire experiment.

6.3.2 Preparation of PVdF-HFP Nanofiber Membrane

The composite polymer electrolytes, CPEs of PVdF – HFP (10 w%) and LiTFSI (0.1 w%) were prepared by dissolving the components in a mixed solvent of DMF/acetone (7:3, w/w) at 50ºC for 12 h until a homogeneous solution was formed. The resulting solution was dispersed with (0.1 wt. %) nano – filler (nm-SiO$_2$/nm-TiO$_2$/f-SiO$_2$) under sonication for 12 h. The CPEs were prepared by a typical electrospinning method at room temperature. Electrospinning of the nano – filler dispersed solution was performed at a flowrate of 1 ml/h and a high voltage of 20 kV at room temperature with 15 cm distance maintained between the tip of the syringe and the rotating drum. The nanofibers deposited onto the rotating drum were then collected, dried under vacuum for 12 h at 60ºC at 1 atm. The nanofiber mats were then heat pressed at 80ºC for 30 min at 1 atm. pressure and activated by soaking in 1.8 M LiTFSI and 1 M LiNO$_3$ in 1:1 vol% Dioxolane/Dimethoxy ethane for 30 min before use as separator – electrolyte complex in Li – S battery.
6.3.3 Preparation of SiO$_2$ Nanoparticles

The nanoparticles of SiO$_2$, were prepared by hydrolysis of TEOS in ethanol medium in the presence of ammonium hydroxide as reported by Roy et al\textsuperscript{342}. Initially, 3ml TEOS was mixed with 20 ml ethanol under sonication. 20 ml ammonium hydroxide solution (28-30\%) was then added to this solution under sonication to promote the condensation reaction. The white turbid solution of SiO$_2$ nanoparticles was centrifuged and then dried under vacuum for 12 h. The SiO$_2$ nanoparticles was heated at 700$^\circ$C for 4 h to remove any carbon residues.

6.3.4 Preparation of TiO$_2$ Nanoparticles

The nanoparticles of TiO$_2$ were also similarly prepared by the hydrolysis of TTIP in propyl alcohol following the published method\textsuperscript{344}. Accordingly, 5 ml TTIP was dissolved in 10 ml isopropyl alcohol, and then the solution is added dropwise into 40 ml water containing 2.5 ml HCl under sonication. The colloidal solution is then filtered and dried under vacuum for 12 h. The fine powders of TiO$_2$ obtained after drying are then calcined at 800$^\circ$C for 3 h.

6.3.5 Materials Characterization and Electrochemical Measurements

It is important to understand the nature of the nanoparticulate fillers and the electrospun CPE membranes to explain the observed cycling stability. Accordingly, to investigate the microstructure of the nanofillers and electrospun CPE membranes, scanning electron microscopy (SEM) analysis was conducted on a Philips XL30 machine operating at 20 kV. The crystal structure of the synthesized nm-TiO$_2$, nm-SiO$_2$ and f-SiO$_2$ nanoparticles were characterized by
X-ray diffraction using Philips XPERT PRO system employing CuKα (λ = 0.15406 nm). The scans were recorded in 2θ range of 10° - 90°, at a constant current of 40 mA and voltage of 45 kV. The average particle size of nm-SiO$_2$ and nm-TiO$_2$ was determined by conducting Dynamic light scattering (DLS) experiments in a Malvern Zetasizer Nano ZS90. Samples for the DLS experiment were prepared by dispersing in DI water (0.01 g/ml) after being wetted in isopropanol to determine the average particle size. The nature of chemical bonding in the CPEs were further analyzed by attenuated total reflectance Fourier transform infrared spectroscopy (ATR-FTIR, Nicolet 6700 spectrophotometer, Thermo Electron Corporation) using a diamond ATR Smart orbit. Spectra were obtained at 1 cm$^{-1}$ resolution averaging 64 scans in the 400–4000 cm$^{-1}$ frequency range. The surface chemistry of the CPEs were probed by X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS) using an ESCALAB 250 Xi system (Thermo Scientific) equipped with a monochromated Al Kα X-ray source. Beams of low-energy (≤10 eV) Ar$^+$ ions and low-energy electrons guided by magnetic lens were used to provide uniform charge neutralization. The standard analysis spot of 400×400 μm$^2$ was defined by the microfocused X-ray source. The measurements were performed at room temperature in an ultra-high vacuum (UHV) chamber with the base pressure <5*10$^{-10}$ mbar (the charge neutralization device produced 2*10$^{-10}$ mbar partial pressure of Ar during measurements). The Avantage software package (Thermo Fisher Scientific) was used to fit the elemental spectra based on calibrated analyzer transmission functions, Scofield sensitivity factors, and effective attenuation lengths for photoelectrons from the standard TPP-2M (Tanuma Powell and Penn -2M) formalism. The mechanical properties of the CPEs also need to be evaluated in order to explain the improved electrochemical performance of the CPEs. Accordingly, the stress–strain behavior of the polymer membranes was studied using Instron Universal Tensile Tester, Model 1123. The pore characteristics and
specific surface area (SSA) of the nano filler samples were analyzed on a Micromeritics ASAP 2020 Physisorption analyzer, using the Brunauer–Emmett–Teller (BET) isotherm generated. The powders were first vacuum degassed and then tested for Nitrogen adsorption and desorption for the specific surface area analysis.

6.3.6 Electrochemical Characterization

Electrodes for battery half-cell characterization were prepared by casting a slurry of 70 wt. % commercial sulfur, 20 wt. % acetylene black and 10 wt. % PVdF in N- Methyl Pyrrolidone (NMP) onto aluminum foil followed by drying under vacuum for 24 h. A uniform electrode sulfur loading varying between 1.5 mg – 2 mg cm/cm² was utilized for all the electrochemical measurements. 2025 – type coin cells were assembled in Innovative, Inc. glove box (UHP Argon, <0.1 ppm O₂, H₂O) utilizing slurry coating approach. Accordingly, sulfur electrodes formed the working electrode, lithium foil as the counter electrode, and the electrospun CPE membranes soaked in liquid electrolyte (1:1 vol% 1, 3 dioxolane and 1, 2 dimethoxyethane with 1.8 M LiTFSI (Bis(trifluoromethane)sulfonamide lithium salt) and 0.1 M LiNO₃) as the electrolyte/separator complex. The E/S ratios used in the CPE membranes was between 3:1 and 4:1 ml g⁻¹. Control samples were prepared under identical conditions replacing the CPE with 100 μl liquid electrolyte and Celgard 2400 polypropylene (PP) membrane as the separator. The E/S ratio in the control samples was maintained between 50:1 to 65:1 ml g⁻¹. The electrochemical cycling behavior of the cells thus prepared was studied by cycling between 1.7 – 2.6 V (w.r.t. Li⁺/Li) at 0.1 C (~162 mA/g) current rate using an Arbin BT200 battery testing system. Ionic conductivity of CPEs was studied using AC impedance spectroscopy in Gamry Potentiostat. The
polymer membranes were accordingly secured between two steel disks and data was collected in the high frequency range (10–100 kHz). Equivalent circuit modeling was performed using the Z-view 2.0 (Scribner Associates Inc.) to obtain the CPE ionic conductivity values.

6.4 Results and Discussion

6.4.1 SEM Analysis of Nanofiller Particles

Figure 6-1 shows the morphology of nm-SiO₂, nm-TiO₂ and f-SiO₂ nanoparticles studied using Scanning Electron Microscopy (SEM). The nm-SiO₂ and nm-TiO₂ (Figure 6-1a, b) were observed to be spherical with a uniform particle size distribution similar to the observations reported in the reference method followed³⁴². The nm-SiO₂ nanoparticles had an average particle diameter of ~200 nm which was further confirmed by Dynamic Light Scattering (DLS) technique. The nm-TiO₂ particles were almost spherical shaped with ~150 nm diameter. The SEM of f-SiO₂ was performed at a higher magnification (Figure 6-1c), showing agglomerates of nano-meter sized individual particles. This is similar to the observations made by Zhou et al³⁴⁵ confirming the extremely small (~7nm) particle size of f-SiO₂ mentioned in the product specification (Sigma Aldrich, Inc.). The XRD patterns obtained from both nm-SiO₂ and f-SiO₂ showed patterns that correspond to amorphous structures, indicating the amorphous nature of both the SiO₂ samples. However, the XRD pattern of TiO₂ showed crystalline peaks corresponding to the anatase structure. (Appendix D Figure 1).
6.4.2 Specific Surface Area Analysis

Specific surface area of the nanofillers is an important factor deciding the electrochemical performance of the CPEs. It has been observed that smaller size particles for a similar volume fraction of the ceramic filler phase would impart an improved performance as compared to larger size particles because of their ability to cover more surface area\(^\text{346}\). The BET surface area analysis of the nanofillers are presented in Table 6-1. The BET surface area results indicate that f-SiO\(_2\) has a high BET surface area of 191.61 m\(^2\)/g which is closer to the value (175-225 m\(^2\)/g) from the product specifications. f-SiO\(_2\) also exhibits a high pore volume of 0.417 cm\(^3\)/g.

Figure 6-1 SEM images of a) nm-SiO\(_2\) and b) nm-TiO\(_2\) and c) f-SiO\(_2\).
Table 6-1 BET surface area analysis of nm-SiO$_2$, nm-SiO$_2$ and f-SiO$_2$. Each data represents an average of three independent tests run on three different samples under identical conditions.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sample</th>
<th>BET Surface Area (m$^2$/g)</th>
<th>Langmuir Surface Area/ (m$^2$/g)</th>
<th>Total Pore Volume (cm$^3$/g)</th>
<th>Adsorption average pore width (nm)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>f-SiO$_2$</td>
<td>191.61±7.23</td>
<td>329.19±9.14</td>
<td>0.42±0.06</td>
<td>8.72±1.04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nm-SiO$_2$</td>
<td>18.03±1.16</td>
<td>22.36±1.92</td>
<td>0.21±0.02</td>
<td>7.96±0.92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nm-TiO$_2$</td>
<td>6.47±0.72</td>
<td>10.18±0.65</td>
<td>0.17±0.03</td>
<td>10.90±0.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Celgard 2400</td>
<td>46.42±3.54</td>
<td>52.62±6.91</td>
<td>0.12±0.01</td>
<td>24.64±1.62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Electrospun PVdF-HFP</td>
<td>63.56±2.34</td>
<td>71.92±5.68</td>
<td>0.18±0.03</td>
<td>14.24±0.56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PVdF-HFP + f-SiO$_2$</td>
<td>217.20±6.25</td>
<td>342.5±11.68</td>
<td>0.53±0.06</td>
<td>14.42±0.86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PVdF-HFP + nm-SiO$_2$</td>
<td>99.04±5.83</td>
<td>100.02±6.98</td>
<td>0.25±0.04</td>
<td>15.20±0.49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PVdF-HFP + nm-TiO$_2$</td>
<td>72.60±3.76</td>
<td>86.50±5.63</td>
<td>0.21±0.03</td>
<td>12.20±0.21</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

On the other hand, the nm-SiO$_2$ and nm-TiO$_2$ showed lower surface area of 18.03 and 6.47 m$^2$/g respectively. The very high surface area of f-SiO$_2$ is expected to improve the performance of CPEs over other fillers. Table 6-1 also shows the specific surface areas and porosities of nm-SiO$_2$, f-SiO$_2$ and nm-TiO$_2$ incorporated PVDF – HFP hybrid membranes. For
comparison, the porosity of a commercial polypropylene (PP) membrane separator (Celgard 2400) is also shown. The BET surface area of the polypropylene membrane is 46.42 m²/g comparable to the values reported in the literature\textsuperscript{347, 348}. The porosities of these hybrid membranes are significantly greater than that of microporous PP membrane. The PVDF – HFP nanofibers form free-standing nonwoven membranes that have relatively high porosities. The introduction of nm-SiO\textsubscript{2} and nm-TiO\textsubscript{2} nanoparticles further increases the porosity values due to the extra surface area of nanoparticles. However, owing to the very high surface area of f-SiO\textsubscript{2} the BET surface area of f-SiO\textsubscript{2} incorporated PVdF – HFP membrane was found to be 217.2 m²/g, almost twice higher than that of the other nanofiller counterparts.

\textbf{6.4.3 SEM Analysis of the Nanofibers}

The electrospun polymer mats are usually required to be of uniform fiber thickness with a bubble – free morphology to serve as effective battery separators for use in battery applications,\textsuperscript{327} Formation of bubble-like structures usually results in non – uniform pore distribution in the mats and a decrease in the nanofiller exposure on the surface\textsuperscript{50}. To understand the morphological characteristics of the membranes, the electrospun polymer mats were analyzed using the scanning electron microscopy technique. The SEM micrographs of PVDF-HFP membranes with 10 wt. \% dissolved LiTFSI (Figure 6-2a) shows an inter – penetrated fibrous network possibly resulting in an improvement in the mechanical strength of the CPEs. The membranes also exhibit a uniform and bead free morphology with fibers of \textasciitilde 175 nm diameter. SEM images of PVdF-HFP + LiTFSI membranes with dispersed 10 wt. \% f-SiO\textsubscript{2} (Figure 6-2b) indicates that the introduction of nanofillers does not change the morphology of the electrospun PVDF nanofibers. The nanoparticles of f-SiO\textsubscript{2} (\textasciitilde 7nm) are both embedded inside the nanofibers and dispersed on
the fiber surface which is clearly observed in the SEM EDS mapping of the filler incorporated polymer mats (Appendix D Figure 2), similar to the observations of Sethupathy et al.\textsuperscript{349} in their reported studies on SiO\textsubscript{2} incorporated electrospun PVdF-HFP membranes. However, with PVdF-HFP + LiTFSI membranes containing 10wt\% nm-SiO\textsubscript{2} and nm-TiO\textsubscript{2} nanofillers, the surface of the membranes (Figure 6-2c&d) appears to show larger aggregates of the nanofiller particles. This is mainly attributed to the larger particle size of the nm-SiO\textsubscript{2} (∼200nm) and nm-TiO\textsubscript{2} (∼150nm), respectively in comparison with f-SiO\textsubscript{2} (∼7nm). Correspondingly, the small particle size of f-SiO\textsubscript{2} render it more amenable to be uniformly distributed, as a result, the SEM image correspondingly shows the matt morphology with the f-SiO\textsubscript{2} nanoparticles more uniformly dispersed and integrated into the surface structure. The surface roughness increased upon introduction of nanofillers, while the average diameter of nanofibers was largely unaffected. The exposure of nm-TiO\textsubscript{2}, nm-SiO\textsubscript{2} and f-SiO\textsubscript{2} nanofillers on the fiber surfaces results in increasing the accessible surface area and form extensive Lewis acid/base interactions with the ionic species in the liquid electrolyte possibly resulting in higher ionic conductivities\textsuperscript{350}.

Solairaj et al studied the effect of SiO\textsubscript{2} nanofiller composition on the surface morphology, electrolyte uptake, membrane porosity and ionic conductivity\textsuperscript{351}. Their study indicates that the ionic conductivity and electrolyte uptake of the polymer membranes increases with nanofiller concentration, decreasing steadily beyond 10wt\% SiO\textsubscript{2} composition. Similar observations were made by Stephan et al and Angiah et al in their study on the effect of aluminum oxyhydroxide, (AlO[OH]\textsubscript{n})\textsuperscript{352} and ZrO\textsubscript{2}\textsuperscript{353}, respectively. Accordingly, in order to obtain high electrolyte uptake, membrane porosity and ionic conductivity, considering the results of the above explained researchers, a nanofiller composition of 10wt\% of the selected nanofillers (f-SiO\textsubscript{2}, nm-SiO\textsubscript{2}, and nm-TiO\textsubscript{2}) was also used in this study.
Figure 6-2 SEM images of a) electro spun PVdF-HFP polymer membranes with dissolved LiTFSI, b) electro spun PVdF-HFP with dissolved LiTFSI(10 wt%) and dispersed f-SiO₂(10 wt%) c) electro spun PVdF-HFP with dissolved LiTFSI(10 wt%) and dispersed nm-SiO₂(10 wt%) and d) electro spun PVdF-HFP with dissolved LiTFSI(10 wt%) and dispersed nm-TiO₂(10 wt%).

6.4.4 FTIR Analysis

Any change in the chemical nature of PVdF-HFP membranes upon addition of LiTFSI salt and nanofillers (f-SiO₂, nm-SiO₂ and nm-TiO₂) needs to be understood in order to predict the chemical stability of the CPEs during electrochemical cycling. The nature of the chemical bonding in PVdF-HFP and LiTFSI (Figure 6-3 and Appendix D Figure 3) was accordingly
analyzed using FTIR spectroscopy for comparison with LiTFSI incorporated polymer membranes. PVdF-HFP being a semi-crystalline polymer, the FTIR spectra of pure PVdF-HFP contains some crystalline (α-phase) and amorphous (β-phase) phase related peaks. The bands of pure polymer PVdF-HFP due to the crystalline phase (α-phase) are observed at 489, 532, 614, 762, 796 and 976 cm⁻¹, while the bands related to the amorphous phase (β-phase) are observed at 839 cm⁻¹ and 879 cm⁻¹ which are individually indexed and explained in Appendix D Table 1.

![FTIR spectra](image)

Figure 6-3 FTIR spectra of pure PVDF-HFP, PVDF-HFP with 10 wt. % LiTFSI and various nanofillers (10 wt. %).

Addition of LiTFSI to the PVdF-HFP membranes introduces three distinct peaks at 1058, 1630 and 574 cm⁻¹ in the FTIR spectrum, in addition to the peaks corresponding to PVDF-HFP polymer. These observations exactly overlap with the findings of Shalu et al. related to the FTIR analysis of the interaction of LiTFSI with PVdF-HFP according to which the
peaks at 1058 and 574 cm$^{-1}$ are due to the asymmetric -S-N-S- stretching of LiTFSI and asymmetric CF$_3$ bending vibrations of LiTFSI salt, respectively. Furthermore, the peak at 1630 cm$^{-1}$ is due to the complexation between the polymer backbone and LiTFSI salt. The retention of all the characteristic peaks of PVdF-HFP even upon addition of LiTFSI indicates the absence of any form of chemical reaction between the polymer and the salt.

Comparing the spectra of PVdF–HFP before and after incorporation of the nano fillers (Figure 6-3), the intensity of the broad band centered at 1070 cm$^{-1}$ clearly increases for SiO$_2$ incorporated PVdF–HFP using the C–F symmetric stretching band at 879 cm$^{-1}$ as reference$^{355}$. This is due to the overlap of the band from the F–C–F symmetric stretching vibration at 1072 cm$^{-1}$ and the band from the Si–O–Si antisymmetric stretching vibration at 1070 cm$^{-1}$, indicating the binding of Si-O- to the polymer.

In the case of the PVDF–HFP membranes incorporated with TiO$_2$, the NH$_2$ group usually observed at 1600 cm$^{-1}$ is shifted to the lower wave number around 1580 cm$^{-1}$.$^{1357}$ In addition, the peak at 1663 cm$^{-1}$ becomes prominent due to enhanced -C=O stretching owing to the interaction with TiO$_2$$^{358}$. This indicates the fact that a greater number of ions coordinate with –NH$_2$. The new interaction of the nanofiller, –TiO$_2$ and TiO$_2$–polymer in the FTIR spectra of PVDF–HFP hybrid membranes can be expected to improve the ionic conductivity of the system on the fiber surface.

6.4.5 Mechanical Properties

The mechanical properties of the electrospun polymer membranes are very important for effective application in batteries as separators. In the electrospun membranes, mechanical properties are expected to be improved due to entanglement of singular fibers aided by the
presence of nanoparticle fillers. The mechanical properties of the electrospun membranes were compared with that of solution cast membranes of the same composition to demonstrate the superior properties attained by the electrospinning method. The thickness of both electrospun and solvent cast membranes used for mechanical property measurements was maintained uniformly at 0.035±0.005 mm. The Strain Vs Stress and Tensile Strength of the hybrid membranes characterized by tensile measurements are represented in Figure 6-4a. Both the solvent cast and electrospun samples exhibited a linear elastic behavior comparable to the results from similar systems reported in literature. The tensile strength of the electrospun membranes is uniformly superior to that of solvent cast membranes due to the enhanced elastic nature of the electrospun membranes as explained by Blond et al on his work comparing the mechanical properties of electrospun and solvent – cast membranes. For example, the tensile strength increased from 650.73 MPa for solvent cast PVdF – HFP + LiTFSI + nm-TiO2 membrane to 1409.92 MPa for electrospun membranes, (Figure 6-4b) confirming the effect of electrospinning on improving the tensile properties of the hybrid membranes.
In addition to the improved mechanical properties, flame retarding ability of the CPEs is an important factor that determine the safety of the lithium ion battery\textsuperscript{361,362}. The CPEs soaked in electrolyte were thus, subjected to combustion test by exposing them to heat for 60 seconds. Commercial Celgard 2400 PP separators soaked in electrolyte was also exposed to the same conditions, the results of which are shown in Appendix D Figure 4. The commercial separator shrunk immediately after exposing to the flame. However, the CPEs remained unaffected by the heat exposure generated by the flame for more than 60s and the dimensions of the CPE membranes also remained unaltered confirming the absence of shrinkage due to the high temperature exposure generated from the flame. These results show that the CPE membranes show better flame retarding properties and thermal stability, which would subsequently make them a safer alternative for use in lieu of commercial separators and electrolytes.
6.4.6 Electrolyte Uptake

Appendix D Figure 5 represents the relationship of electrolyte uptake of the nanofiber membranes with time, obtained by soaking the nanofiber membranes in the liquid electrolyte of 1.8 M LiTFSI and 0.1 M LiNO₃ in 1:1 vol% dioxolane and dimethoxyethane for a period of 30 min. The electrolyte uptake is observed to stabilize within the initial 10 minutes of exposure to electrolyte of all the hybrid polymer membranes. The electrolyte uptake of f-SiO₂ membranes is ~219% which is about four times higher than the uptake of commercial polypropylene (PP) separator which is ~63%. As expected, the higher pore volume of the f-SiO₂ material results in the highest electrolyte uptake for the same. Though the electrolyte uptake of these membranes were high, the E/S ratio in these membranes was considerably low, ranging between 3:1 to 4:1 ml g⁻¹. The high retention ability and faster penetration of liquid electrolyte into the fibrous membranes are due to the unique pores generated from the interconnected fibers, which in turn increase the ionic conductivity. PVDF – HFP + LiTFSI membranes showed a very high uptake value ~550%, due to uncontrolled swelling of the membranes and lack of mechanical integrity owing to the absence of filler particles.

Table 6-2 Electrolyte uptake studies on the polymer membranes. Each data represents an average of three independent tests run on three different samples under identical conditions.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sample</th>
<th>Electrolyte uptake after 10 min (%)</th>
<th>Electrolyte uptake after 30 min (%)</th>
<th>Electrolyte uptake after 60 min (%)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>PVdF – HFP + LiTFSI</td>
<td>436.6±10.2</td>
<td>550±11.3</td>
<td>551.5±14.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PVdF-HFP + LiTFSI + nm-SiO₂</td>
<td>182.5±7.8</td>
<td>190.5±8.6</td>
<td>190.5±9.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PVdF-HFP + LiTFSI + f-SiO₂</td>
<td>207.5±13.4</td>
<td>219±14.9</td>
<td>220±10.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PVdF-HFP + LiTFSI + nm-TiO₂</td>
<td>253.5±6.2</td>
<td>266.5±9.6</td>
<td>270±7.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Commercial PP separator</td>
<td>59.5±2.5</td>
<td>63±4.1</td>
<td>63±2.7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
6.4.7 Ionic Conductivity Studies

The most important requirement of CPEs is their room temperature Li-ion conductivity which needs to be closer to liquid electrolytes to display better electrochemical properties for potential applications in Li-ion batteries. EIS analysis of the CPEs was performed using stainless steel blocking electrodes on both sides. Nyquist plot of the EIS analysis of CPEs are shown in Figure 6-5a, b. The impedance plots were modeled to the general equivalent circuit using Z-view 2.0, shown in Figure 6-5c, where \( R_s \) represents the electrolyte resistance, \( C_{dl} \) represents the capacitive coupling between the ionic conduction in the electrolyte and the electronic conduction in the measuring circuit. Additionally, \( C_g \) is the geometrical capacitance representing the capacitive effects of the cell hardware and of the electrical leads\(^{366} \). The electrolyte conductivity was thus, calculated using \( R_s \), thickness of the polymer membrane (t) and the surface area of the electrolyte sample, A using the equation (6-1) given below:

\[
\sigma = \frac{t}{R_s A} \quad (6-1)
\]

The room temperature conductivities of the polymer electrolytes are about ~10\(^{-3} \) S cm\(^{-1} \) which is in line with several reports\(^4,324,333,367 \). From the conductivity value of the electrolyte, it is seen that there is an increase in ionic conductivity of the CPE systems in comparison with the liquid electrolyte based separator. This is due to the enhanced electrolyte uptake due to the nanoporous structure of the electrospun membranes. The PVdF – HFP membranes with nm-SiO\(_2\) fillers shows the highest room temperature conductivity of 9.48×10\(^{-3} \) S cm\(^{-1} \) (Table 6-3). This is slightly unexpected due to the higher uptake seen in the case of f-SiO\(_2\) indicating that ionic conductivity in the composite polymer electrolytes depends not only on the electrolyte uptake (Appendix D Figure 5) and pore volume (Table 6-1) but also on the nature of the bonding of filler particles with the liquid electrolyte. Further studies are indeed warranted to obtain a good understanding of this unique phenomenon.
Figure 6-5 a) Fitted Nyquist plot of the polymer membranes, b) enlarged Nyquist plot (inset) and c) equivalent circuit used to fit the Nyquist plots (inset).

Table 6-3 Ionic conductivity of commercial electrolyte and various polymer membrane electrolytes. Each data represents an average of three independent tests run on three different samples under identical conditions.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sample Composition</th>
<th>Conductivity (S cm(^{-1}))</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Commercial separator with liquid electrolyte</td>
<td>1.283 ± 0.26 ( \cdot 10^{-3} )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PVdF-HFP + LiTFSI + nm-TiO(_2)</td>
<td>1.881 ± 0.14 ( \cdot 10^{-3} )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PVdF-HFP + LiTFSI + f-SiO(_2)</td>
<td>3.009 ± 1.65 ( \cdot 10^{-3} )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PVdF-HFP + LiTFSI + nm-SiO(_2)</td>
<td>9.48 ± 0.87 ( \cdot 10^{-3} )</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
6.4.8 Electrochemical Cycling Performance

The electrochemical performance of the PVdF – HFP composite polymer electrolytes were studied by performing electrochemical charge – discharge cycling against commercial sulfur cathodes. The electrochemical cycling performance and coulombic efficiencies of the polymer electrolytes are shown in Figure 6-6a. The PVdF – HFP – f-SiO$_2$ hybrid polymer separator shows an initial capacity of 895 mAh g$^{-1}$ and a stable capacity of 845 mAh g$^{-1}$ after 100 cycles (fade rate 0.055%/cycle). On the other hand, the PVdF – HFP – nm-SiO$_2$ shows an initial discharge capacity of 860 mAh g$^{-1}$ which stabilizes at 734 mAh g$^{-1}$ after the 100 cycles cycle (0.146%/cycle). The PVdF – HFP nm-TiO$_2$ separators showed an initial capacity of 915 mAh g$^{-1}$ and stabilized at 749 mAh g$^{-1}$(0.18%/cycle). Accordingly, all the CPEs exhibited average coulombic efficiencies of 98-99% indicating the absence of capacity loss due to polysulfide dissolution. However, the cells containing the commercial separator along with liquid electrolyte cycled opposite commercial sulfur cathode gave an initial capacity of 557 mAh g$^{-1}$ which quickly faded to 132 mAh g$^{-1}$ in less than 10 cycles. The commercial separator containing cells exhibit an initial coulombic efficiency of 94.6% which quickly fades to 80% within the first 50 cycles, clearly indicating the presence of polysulfide dissolution resulting in loss in capacity and coulombic efficiency. The charge – discharge profiles of the cell with PVdF-HFP+LiTFSI+f-SiO$_2$ CPE membrane is also shown in Figure 6-6b. The charge – discharge profiles of the other two CPE membranes are shown in Appendix D Figure 6 a&b. The voltage profiles of all the CPEs at 1$^{st}$, 2$^{nd}$, 10$^{th}$ and 100$^{th}$ cycles feature the two characteristic discharge plateaus, the plateau at around 2.4 V corresponds to the transformation from the S$_8$ molecular forms of the polysulfide to a series of soluble polysulfides. On the other hand, the plateau at 2.1 V corresponds to the transformation of the L$_2$S$_4$ species to insoluble Li$_2$S$_2$ and Li$_2$S$^{100, 254}$. The enhanced electrochemical
cycling performance of the f-SiO₂ incorporated CPE is attributed to the higher surface area and pore volume of the filler particles that facilitated the formation of an insulated layer of ceramic particles at the electrode surface serving to impede electrode reactions as explained by Kumar et al. This phenomenon has been observed by Capuano et al when excessive amounts of the passive ceramic phase were introduced into the polymer matrix. This insulation layer, in addition to impeding surface reactions facilitates prevention of polysulfide dissolution in Li- S battery, which explains the superior performance of the f-SiO₂ CPE over other fillers.

Figure 6-6 a) Electrochemical cycle performance and coulombic efficiencies of the different polymer membranes and b) charge – discharge profile of PVdF-HFP+LiTFSI+f-SiO₂ polymer membrane

6.4.9 XPS Analysis of Separators Post Cycling

X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS) analysis was performed on the polymer electrolyte separators after 100 cycles to understand the origin of the cycling stability of the hybrid polymer membranes. XPS was performed on both the side facing the sulfur cathode and the side facing lithium anode. Figure 6-7 represents the XPS of the polymer electrolyte membranes post cycling. The peak at 169.61 eV represents S2p peak corresponding to sulfur
binding in LiTFSI, the peak at 167.65 eV and 163.10 eV corresponds to the higher order polysulfide and \( \text{Li}_2\text{S} \) respectively. Commercial separator and liquid electrolyte cycled with sulfur cathodes shows peaks corresponding to both higher and lower order polysulfide confirming polysulfide dissolution in liquid electrolyte system. However, it should be noted that these polysulfide peaks are absent in polymer electrolyte membranes facing lithium anode confirming the absence of polysulfide dissolution into the electrolyte. On the other hand, the side of the fumed \( \text{SiO}_2 \) and \( \text{TiO}_2 \) incorporated polymer membrane facing the sulfur cathode shows very mild peak at 163.1 eV corresponding to \( \text{Li}_2\text{S} \). This might be due to the surface adsorbed \( \text{Li}_2\text{S} \) molecules and not the dissolution of polysulfide.

6.4.10 FTIR Analysis Post Cycling

It is well-known that the structural and chemical stability of the polymer membranes are two important parameters that decide the long-time performance of polymer electrolytes. The XPS analysis of the CPE membranes after electrochemical cycling provided information about the binding energy changes on the surface of the membranes. To ascertain the changes in chemical properties occurring in the bulk of the membrane and to confirm the absence of polysulfides, FTIR analysis was performed on the membrane surface facing the lithium anode and the surface facing the sulfur cathode. Accordingly, the FTIR spectrum of PVdF – HFP + LiTFSI + \( \text{SiO}_2 \) separator (activated by soaking in 1.8 M LiTFSI and 1 M LiNO\(_3\) in 1:1 vol% dioxolane and dimethoxy ethane for 30 min) before and after 100 charge – discharge cycles is shown in Figure 6-8. Similar studies on the f-\( \text{SiO}_2 \) and \( \text{TiO}_2 \) incorporated membranes showed identical results and are correspondingly tabulated in Appendix D Table 2.
The FTIR spectrum of PVDF – HFP + LiTFSI + SiO₂ membrane soaked in electrolyte shows peaks corresponding to PVdF – HFP as explained in Appendix D Table 2. In addition, the peak at 1032 cm⁻¹ and 1070 cm⁻¹ corresponds to the introduction of SO₃⁻ group and overlap of F-C-F symmetric stretching vibrations and Si-O-Si asymmetric stretching vibrations resulting from LiTFSI and SiO₂ respectively. In addition, spectrum for the polymer membranes collected prior to cycling shows peaks at 509, 570, 684, 762, 1229, 1355, 2829 and 2960 cm⁻¹.
These peaks correspond to the out of plane -C-C- bending of the ring structure of dioxolane\textsuperscript{370}, symmetric deformation mode of -CF\textsubscript{3} group from interaction with dioxolane\textsuperscript{371}, -N-H bending vibrations from the imide group of LiTFSI, -C=O vibrations (ester)\textsuperscript{372}, -C-N-stretching vibration\textsuperscript{373}, -CH\textsubscript{3} vibration from dimethoxyethane, -CH\textsubscript{2} symmetric stretching vibrations\textsuperscript{374} and -C-H stretching vibrations, respectively.

After 100 charge – discharge cycles, both sides of the polymer membrane showed almost the same pattern with peaks at 3680-3130 cm\textsuperscript{-1} indicating the presence of exchangeable protons, from amide group of LiTFSI. The peaks at 1630 and 1500 cm\textsuperscript{-1} corresponds to -C=O bond from

Figure 6-8 FTIR spectrum of the SiO\textsubscript{2} polymer electrolyte membrane before and after 100 cycles (side exposed to lithium anode and sulfur cathode).
carbonyl group of dimethoxyethane. The band around 1333 cm\(^{-1}\) corresponds to the -C-H ring bending vibrations of dioxolane ring\(^{375}\). The peak at 1134 cm\(^{-1}\) corresponds to stretching vibrations of carbonate group\(^{376}\). The peaks at 1008, 793, 683 cm\(^{-1}\) corresponds to -Si-O stretching vibrations\(^{377}\), -SO\(_3\) group from LiTFSI\(^{378}\) and Si–O–Si stretching vibration modes respectively. Polysulfide peaks arising due to -S-S- stretching vibrations usually occurring between 500 – 540 cm\(^{-1}\)\(^{379,\ 380}\). The absence of these peaks indicates the absence of dissolved polysulfide in the CPE membranes after cycling, thus confirming the results from XPS. The absence of any anomalous peaks further confirms the chemical stability of the polymer membranes even after prolonged cycling. The chemical stability of the CPEs suggests their potential to replace PP separators in commercial sulfur batteries.

6.5 Conclusions

In this work, f-SiO\(_2\), nm-SiO\(_2\) and nm-TiO\(_2\) incorporated novel electrospun PVdF – HFP CPEs were tested as electrolytes in Li – S battery. The 10 wt. %f- SiO\(_2\) CPE exhibited an initial discharge capacity of 895 mAh g\(^{-1}\) and very low fade rate of 0.055%/cycle when cycled for over 100 cycles at 0.1C rate against commercial sulfur cathode. The study also conclusively indicates that the electrospinning technique improves the mechanical properties of the CPEs which in turn helps suppress dendrite formation on the lithium anode. The nanofiller incorporated CPEs also exhibit excellent room temperature ionic conductivity 9.48×10\(^{-3}\) S cm\(^{-1}\), with values comparable to that of liquid electrolytes. The CPEs also exhibits excellent chemical stability upon cycling for over 100 cycles confirmed using FTIR and XPS analysis. The study also highlights the advantage of high surface area f-SiO\(_2\) filler in preventing polysulfide dissolution by forming an
insulating film over the cathode. This has been confirmed using XPS analysis, which indicates the absence of polysulfide species on the surface of cycled separators. Polysulfide shuttling is usually observed in Li–S cells containing liquid electrolytes and commercial separators. In contrast, the CPE membrane described herein can suppress the dissolution and migration of the polysulfides generated and deposition on the surface of the lithium metal. This is primarily due to the small pore size of the CPE membranes (~15nm) in comparison with commercial PP separators (~25nm), which facilitates blocking and restricts the migration of polysulfide molecules through the membranes. The polysulfide species, upon entering the highly porous CPE membranes are easily trapped in these nanopores preventing further dissolution of the polysulfides. In addition, the extremely low E/S ratio (3:1 and 4:1 ml g\(^{-1}\)) of the CPE membrane cells contrasted with Li-S cells containing liquid electrolyte with commercial separators (50:1 to 65:1 ml g\(^{-1}\)) greatly restricts the mobility of polysulfides despite the high ionic conductivities. The result described herein is of significant value that will help initiate future research in GPE systems to be conducted focused on preventing polysulfide dissolution and dendrite formation using CPE separators.

6.6 Acknowledgements

The authors acknowledge the financial support of DOE grant DE-EE 0006825, Edward R. Weidlein Chair Professorship funds and the Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials (CCEMM). PNK also acknowledges support of the National Science Foundation, CBET – Grant 0933141 and CBET – Grant 1511390 for partial support of this research.
7.0 Specific Aim 3: Study the Electrochemical Stability and Room Temperature Li-ion Conductivity of New Substituted Solid-state Oxide and Non-oxide Li-ion Conductors - Theoretical and Experimental Strategies for New Heterostructures with Improved Stability for Rechargeable Lithium Sulfur Batteries

The results of the work in this specific aim has been submitted to the Journal of The Electrochemical Society (Manuscript ID: JES-100043)

Pavithra M. Shanthi\textsuperscript{a}, Ramalinga Kuruba\textsuperscript{b}, Oleg I. Velikokhatnyi\textsuperscript{b}, Prashanth J. Hanumantha\textsuperscript{b}, Bharat Gattu\textsuperscript{a}, Moni K. Datta\textsuperscript{b,d}, Shrinath D Ghadge\textsuperscript{a}, Prashant N. Kumta\textsuperscript{a,b,c,d,*}

\textsuperscript{a}Department of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{b}Department of Bioengineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{c}Department of Mechanical Engineering and Materials Science, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{d}Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
7.1 Synopsis

The prowess of Li₄SiO₄, a known Li-ion conductor for effectively trapping solvents while enabling Li-ion migration contributing to Li-S battery stability was previously demonstrated. Herein Li-ion conductivity enhancement of Li₄SiO₄ was investigated using first principles calculations and correspondingly, Ca, Mg and F were shown to yield ~3 – 4 order improvement in room temperature Li⁺ ion conductivities with reduced activation barriers via vacancy mechanism favoring easy diffusion. To demonstrate effects on Li-S battery performance, high sulfur loading cathodes (~3.8 mg S/cm²) were generated by coating substituted silicates onto sulfur infiltrated copper bipyridine complex framework material (S-Cu-bpy-CFM) electrodes. These ions substituted Li₄SiO₄ coated sulfur electrodes demonstrated high areal capacities (~2.21-2.67 mAh/cm²), good capacity retention (~0.19-0.33%/cycle) and rate capabilities (~800 mAh/g-700 mAh/g @100 mA/g, 600 mAh/g- 500 mAh/g @300 mA/g, 400 mAh/g-300 mAh/g @ 500 mA/g and ~250mAh/g – 190 mAh/g @1000 mA/g) contrasted with unsubstituted Li₄SiO₄. Post cycle electrochemical impedance spectroscopy analysis of the batteries also shows that the difference in charge-transfer resistance (Rct) between the 1st and the 100th cycle is 49.7Ω for the pristine Li₄SiO₄ coated electrodes while only 2.14Ω is observed for the calcium substituted Li₄SiO₄ coated cathodes justifying the cycling performance improvements using the ion-substituted Li₄SiO₄ coating.
7.2 Introduction

Lithium ion batteries (LIBs) are currently the established predominant energy storage systems for use in all portable and handheld electronic devices as well as automotive systems including the prevalent plug – in hybrid vehicles, and the much awaited all-electric vehicles (EVs).

Despite significant advances, current LIBs are still unable to meet the large energy storage demands of prevalent portable devices due to the low theoretical capacity offered by the traditional graphitic anodes (372mAh/g) while all the much researched advanced cathodes at present still very much rely on the use of transition metal oxides offering only marginal improvements in capacity.

Furthermore, use of organic liquid electrolytes and polymeric separators greatly limits the safety and operating voltage of the present day LIBs.

Moreover, carbonate – based liquid electrolytes are susceptible to decomposition at higher temperatures and voltages releasing toxic compounds and gases posing extreme flammability hazards. In addition, long term cycling of LIBs using metallic lithium anodes inevitably result in formation of dendrites causing deleterious short – circuit conditions promoting thermal run away causing catastrophic combustion of organic liquid electrolytes leading to potential explosion hazards. These adverse situations of fire and explosion hence, compromise the safety and reliability of LIBs, potentially limiting their large-scale application as well as universal adoption in small-scale devices.

Research in recent months has witnessed considerable efforts in the area of development of all solid – state electrolytes as a replacement to the traditional liquid electrolyte used in current LIBs. These solid – state electrolytes could emerge as alternative systems should they meet the high Li-ion conductivity demands along with low leakage currents over a wide electrochemical operating window combined with chemical compatibility with electrodes.
The materials also need to be conducive to be easily manufactured in a scalable fashion utilizing environmentally benign approaches commensurate with large scale scalability. Research focused on solid electrolytes have identified a number of different classes of materials that partially caters to the above demands. Single crystalline, polycrystalline and amorphous ceramics are found to exhibit good ionic conductivity. These solid electrolytes generally contain monovalent protons, divalent ions, lithium and/or fluoride ions. These ceramic compounds conduct ions by the movement of ionic point defects, the creation and movement of which requires energy. As a result, the conductivity of these compounds increases with increase in temperature. However, ionic conduction in some compounds is reasonably high even at relatively low temperatures. As a result, several types of lithium-ion conducting inorganic ceramic sulfides, phosphates and oxides have been investigated in recent years for use in LIBs.

Phosphate based inorganic ceramic electrolytes of LIPON and NASICON – type compounds exhibit a wide electrochemical stability window and are chemically compatible with lithium electrodes. However, the Li-ion conductivity of these compounds is low (~10^{-6} S cm^{-1}) at room temperature. Sulfide based ceramic Li-ionic conductors (LIC) fall under the Li_{2}S – Li_{2}P_{5} and the LiSICON class of compounds. On the other hand, Li_{10}GeP_{2}S_{12} (LGPS) and different variants of the superionic conductor, have a reported Li-ion conductivity of ~12 mS cm^{-1} at room temperature that rivals many liquid electrolytes, and appears to be stable over a relatively wide operating voltage range. However, the expensive nature of germanium and the rapid hydrolysis at room temperature accompanied by decomposition of these sulfides upon exposure to atmospheric moisture forming toxic H_{2}S gas restricts the handling of these materials in ambient air. The identification of perovskite (La,Li)TiO_{3} (LLTO) and garnet type oxides based...
on $\text{Li}_{5}\text{La}_{3}\text{Ta}_{2}\text{O}_{12}$ of late, are promising solid-state ionic conductors. However, these oxides tend to be brittle and moreover, suffer from very complex and tedious synthesis procedures to form the desired stable crystallographic phases that are very sensitive to temperature and sintering conditions that may pose scalability limitations.

Lithium orthosilicate ($\text{Li}_4\text{SiO}_4$) and its derivatives are probably one of the most conventional and well-studied solid-state lithium ion conductors (LIC)\textsuperscript{397, 401}. The unit cell of $\text{Li}_4\text{SiO}_4$ consists of two $\text{SiO}_4^{-4}$ tetrahedra linked by 8 lithium ions, which are distributed over 18 possible sites. The advantage of lithium orthosilicate–based compounds are their compatibility with lithium metal electrodes and exceptional chemical stability at ambient atmospheric conditions rendering it an important component for Li batteries. Moreover, these oxide–based ionic conductors are compatible with commercial organic lithium battery electrolytes that further aids in the development of heterogeneous sulfur cathode structures preventing the characteristic polysulfide dissolution, a major limitation of the Li-S battery system.

In our previous publication, Hanumantha et al\textsuperscript{30} demonstrated the ability of these orthosilicate structures to serve as an effective impermeable membrane to solvent molecules thus preventing polysulfide dissolution ubiquitously prevalent in Li-S batteries. They prepared the unsubstituted pristine form of $\text{Li}_4\text{SiO}_4$ based composite multilayer heterostructured electrodes for sulfur cathodes in Li-S systems and tested them in commonly used organic liquid electrolytes (Dioxane and Dimethoxyethane) successfully demonstrating the use of a solvent impermeable layer of lithium ion conducting $\text{Li}_4\text{SiO}_4$ to effectively prevent polysulfide dissolution into the electrolyte\textsuperscript{30}. Although improvement in capacity retention using the Li-ion conducting layer was achieved, the Li ion conductivity of pure $\text{Li}_4\text{SiO}_4$ is rather low ($\sim 10^{-12}\text{ S cm}^{-1}$) at room temperature. To achieve higher initial capacities close to the theoretical capacity and enhanced
rate capability of the sulfur cathodes without compromising on the innate ability to prevent polysulfide dissolution, the Li ion conductivity of Li$_4$SiO$_4$ needs to be improved further ($\sim 10^{-8}$ S cm$^{-1}$ and higher). A 3 to 4 orders of magnitude improvement in ionic conductivity could be obtained by forming simple solid solutions with Li$_3$PO$_4$ though at 100°C with no significant improvement in room temperature ionic conductivity$^{401}$. A strategy widely used to significantly improve the Li-ion conductivity for other Li ion conductor (LIC) ceramic materials is the introduction of ions into the various cationic and anionic sites of the corresponding crystal lattice$^{402}$. Cation substitution of LaFeO$_3$$^{403}$, RbNO$_3$$^{404}$, lanthanum silicates$^{405}$, ZrO$_2$$^{406}$ and Li$_7$La$_3$Zr$_2$O$_{12}$$^{399}$ have all demonstrated significant improvement in ionic conductivity of these respective compounds. It has also been demonstrated that the activation energy for lithium ion hopping is lowered by the introduction of vacancies during substitution which results in an increase in the ionic conductivity$^{399,402,404,405}$.

Research focused on improving the ionic conductivity of Li$_4$SiO$_4$ has shown that substitution of Sn$^{407}$, Cr and Zr$^{408}$ into the Si sites and N$^{409}$ onto the O sites improve the ionic conductivities. However, these reports were focused primarily on addressing the total ionic conductivity of the system at high temperatures instead of purely focusing on improving the room-temperature Li-ion conductivity. Moreover, the substituents used were multivalent in nature which makes it difficult to explain their form/state of existence in the substituted solid solution. In addition, Cr and Zr are expensive elements rendering the syntheses processes for incorporating Cr and Zr ions uneconomical. In order to improve the room temperature Li-ion conductivity of Li$_4$SiO$_4$, non-expensive earth abundant substituents exhibiting a constant valence state need to be identified and used.
In this work, first principles calculations were therefore performed to understand the crystal structure of Li$_4$SiO$_4$ and explore the strategies for introduction of possible substitute ions that could improve the room-temperature Li-ion conductivity. Using the density functional theory (DFT) the effect of several monovalent and divalent cations and anions on the Li$^+$ conductivity of the crystal was studied, and suitable substituent elements were correspondingly, identified. To validate the calculations, experimental studies were subsequently conducted to incorporate cations and anions as substituents in the Li$_4$SiO$_4$ crystalline lattice to obtain the final structures corresponding to the chemical formula shown by i and ii below.

i. \((Li_y[ X_x])_4SiO_4\), where X = Ca, Mg, [ ] – vacancy, y = 0.025 to 0.15

ii. \(Li_4Si(O_y[F_x])_4\), where F = Fluorine, [ ] – vacancy, x = 0.025 to 0.15

Lithium orthosilicate was then experimentally substituted systematically with six different concentrations of each substituents using a facile solid-state diffusion technique. Electrochemical Impedance Spectroscopy (EIS) analysis results show that the introduction of the substitute ions improved the Li-ion conductivity of Li$_4$SiO$_4$ by 3 – 4 orders of magnitude. In fact, the introduction of divalent, Ca$^{2+}$ on the Li site resulted in maximum improvement in the Li-ion conductivity increasing from \(1.18 \times 10^{-12}\) S cm$^{-1}$ to an impressive value of \(2.90 \times 10^{-8}\) S cm$^{-1}$, a 4-order improvement in Li-ion conductivity.

In addition, a simple solid-state fabrication method was used to create architectures similar to the original design demonstrated in our previous work by Hanumantha et al$^{30}$. By implementing such composite multilayer heterostructured architectures, the ions-substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ with high room-temperature lithium ion conductivity were used to demonstrate thick electrodes (~3.8 mg S/cm$^2$) possessing excellent cycling stability, areal capacity and rate capability. Sulfur infiltrated copper bipyridine complex framework material (S-Cu-bpy-CFM)
capable of preventing polysulfide dissolution previously reported by Shanthi et al earlier\textsuperscript{410} was used to fabricate the thick electrode (~400-500 µm) architectures. The slurry coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM demonstrated an initial capacity of 1626 mAh/g and a stable capacity of 1063 mAh/cm\textsuperscript{2} after 150 cycles at an electrode sulfur loading of 1.5 mg/cm\textsuperscript{2} and hence, was selected as a sulfur cathode active material of choice in this study. When used along with S-Cu-bpy-CFM and the ions substituted-Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} coated sulfur cathode, the characteristic fade issues typically known to occur with these electrodes associated with the sulfur battery cathodes were overcome justifying the impermeable nature of the orthosilicate membrane along with demonstration of good rate capability performance justifying the favorable influence of the improved Li-ion conductivity of the substituted Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} coatings. Further, electrochemical impedance spectroscopy (EIS) was employed to study the effect of the ions substituted-Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} on the charge transfer resistance (R\textsubscript{ct}) of the pristine electrodes and the electrodes after electrochemical charge-discharge cycling experiments. Results of these studies are documented in the sections to follow.
7.3 Computational Methodology

7.3.1 Crystal Structure

Li$_4$SiO$_4$ is a complex ternary lithium silicate with monoclinic symmetry and space group $P21/m$. The unit cell contains 14 formula units (56 Li, 14 Si, and 56 O atoms) with the following lattice parameters: $a=11.546$ Å, $b=6.090$ Å, $c=16.645$ Å, and $\beta=99.5^\circ$ shown in Figure 7-1. The 126-atom crystal structure has isolated SiO$_4$ tetrahedra and Li atoms positioned around silicate tetrahedra.

The density of electronic states and the electronic structure of the studied materials were calculated using density functional theory (DFT) from the Vienna Ab-initio Simulation Package (VASP) within the projector-augmented wave (PAW) method$^{412-414}$. The exchange-correlation energy function was used to calculate the spin-polarized generalized gradient approximation (GGA) as described by Perdew and Wang$^{415}$. The electronic structure was analyzed by the
computational package using the Hellmann-Feynman theorem and the first principles was used to calculate the inter-atomic forces. The standard PAW potentials were used for the elemental components and accordingly, Li, Si, O, Mg, Ca, V, Nb, and F potentials thus contained one, four, six, two, two, five, eleven and seven valence electrons, respectively. In the present theoretical analysis, in order to maintain high precision for the total energy calculations for all the Li-ion conducting compositions, a plane wave cutoff energy of 520 eV was chosen. The internal positions and lattice parameters of the atoms were optimized by employing the double relaxation method.

In addition, the minima of the total energies with respect to the inter-ionic positions and the lattice were determined. The geometry was optimized by using conjugate gradient method to minimize the Hellman–Feynman force leading to zero net forces applied on every ion in the lattice. The total electronic energies converged within $10^{-5}$ eV/un.cell leading to lower than 0.01 eV/Å/atom residual force components on each atom and an accurate internal structural parameters determination. The Monkhorst-Pack scheme was used to sample the Brillouin Zone (BZ) and to create the k-point grid for the solids and different isolated atoms investigated in this study. The selection of an appropriate number of k-points in the irreducible part of the BZ was made based on the converging the total energy to 0.1 meV/atom. The climbing-image nudged elastic band (CNEB) method also implemented in VASP has been used to determine the various diffusion pathways and migration energy barriers of Li$^+$-ions in the Li$_4$SiO$_4$ structure.
7.3.2 Electronic Structure

At the outset, the electronic structure of Li$_4$SiO$_4$ was deemed essential to be considered. Figure 7-2 depicts the calculated total and projected density of valence electronic states with the Fermi energy set to zero. It can be seen that the Li$_4$SiO$_4$ bulk ground properties are mainly determined by the 2$p$ orbital electrons of oxygen atoms. The 3$s$ and 3$p$ bands of the silicon atoms are overlapped slightly with each other and are strongly hybridized with the 2$p$ states of oxygen causing covalency in this material. Strong peaks occur at -1.1, -2.5, -3.7 and -5.2 eV in the upper
valence band while the lower valence band contains peaks at -16.8, -17.1, and -18.0 eV. Tang et al.\textsuperscript{418} reported similar results except for the small difference in the energy values. The -1.1 and -2.5 eV peaks mainly result from the contributions of O 2\textit{p}, Li 2\textit{s} and Li 2\textit{p} orbitals, -3.7 eV peak comes from the O 2\textit{p}, Si 3\textit{p} and Li 2\textit{s} orbital, while -5.2 eV is composed of O 2\textit{p}, Si 3\textit{s} and Li 2\textit{p} orbital. A strong peak at -16.8 eV results from the contribution of O 2\textit{s}, Si 3\textit{p} and Li 2\textit{p}, while peaks at -17.1 and -18.0 eV come from O 2\textit{s} and Si 3\textit{s} states. The conduction band mainly consists of Li 2\textit{s}, 2\textit{p} orbitals hybridized with Si 3\textit{s}, 3\textit{p} states and are separated from the upper valence band with a band gap of 5.16 eV. Of course, this value cannot be very accurate due to the well-known inability of the density functional methods to accurately predict band gaps in semiconductors and insulators with systematic underestimation in the 30-50\% range. However, in the present study this shortcoming does not play a critical role since the goal is to observe trends and hence, the calculated value can be considered to be satisfactory and acceptable.

7.3.3 Ionic mobility of pure Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4}

In order to estimate the Li-ion conductivity, there is a need to consider various pathways for migration of the Li-ions during the propagation of the Li-ions through the bulk of the materials. Assuming that the Li-ion diffusion occurs by a hopping mechanism from the occupied Li-site to the neighboring Li-vacancy, it would be prudent to calculate the activation energy barriers for the various hopping pathways occurring between the fixed Li-ion vacancy and the various closest Li-ions in the crystal lattice. Knowing the activation barrier values and using the Arrhenius equation, the Li-diffusion coefficient can be expressed as follows: where \(D\) is the diffusion coefficient, \(a\)- the hopping distance (~3.0A in this case), \(\nu^*\) - hopping frequency (~\(10^{13}\) s\(^{-1}\)).
\[ D(T) = a^2 v^* \exp\left[-E_a/k_B T\right] \] (7-1)

Figure 7-3 shows the Li-vacancy in the center marked with 0 and the six closest Li-ions from which the six different hopping pathways will be considered to the central fixed vacancy. Also, silicon and oxygen atoms are shown in the vicinity of the Li-vacancy.

![Diagram of Li-vacancy and neighboring sites](image)

**Figure 7-3 Li-vacancy and the various neighboring sites in the vicinity for consideration of the different hopping pathways.**

Each pathway has been divided into 8 equal parts reflecting the intermediate positions of the Li-ion hopping between the occupied and the vacant lattice sites. The total energies of the distorted crystal structures have been calculated for all the 9 consecutive intermediate images where each image was relaxed until the maximum residual force was less than 0.1 meV/A. The energy difference between the initial configuration and the maximum energy obtained for some of the intermediate positions of the specific pathway has been considered as an activation barrier \( E_a \) for each of the six possible hopping pathways as shown in Figure 7-3.
The calculated potential energies for the different pathways in pure Li$_4$SiO$_4$ are shown in Figure 7-4. It can be seen that, depending on the pathways between the initial and the final location of the Li-ion, the resultant activation barrier values $E_a$ vary between 0.57eV and 1.07eV. This happens since all the six pathways shown on Figure 7-3 are symmetrically non-equivalent, although to different extents. For example, Li-ion following paths 1 and 5 must jump between two adjacent oxygen ions moving them apart which demands an appreciable amount of energy resulting in the activation barriers to be approximately 1.1 eV for both pathways. On the other hand, paths 2, 3, 4, and 6 do not run through the narrow spaces between the two oxygen ions but only envelope one oxygen ion which is much more energetically favorable compared to paths 1 and 5. This therefore explains the presence of two groups of pathways characterized by
substantially different barriers $E_a$ as shown in Figure 7-4. The calculated $E_a$ values allow one to determine the most favorable pathways for Li-migration requiring the minimal energy needed for hopping between adjacent Li-ion sites. For the particular atomic configuration shown in Figure 7-3, there are four paths with similar activation barrier values lying between 0.57eV and 0.65eV which is within the computational error of the model used in the present study. Thus, $E_a = 0.6$ eV can be chosen as a very reasonable value for estimation of the diffusion coefficient for pure Li$_4$SiO$_4$. From equation 7-1 at room temperature $T=\sim300^{\circ}$K the diffusion coefficient is calculated to be approximately $\sim 7.2 \times 10^{-13}$ cm$^2$/s. This value will be compared with corresponding numbers for the ionic mobility determined in d Li$_4$SiO$_4$ as explained in the manuscript in the various sections to follow below.

7.3.4 Ionic mobility of Li$_4$SiO$_4$ with Ca, Mg, V, Nb, and F

As discussed above, incorporation of different aliovalent elements may help create ionic vacancies in the crystal structure of the material, thus facilitating Li migration and improving the overall ionic conductivity. This is an obvious consideration for enhancing the conductivity since a more open crystal structure favors a higher ionic mobility to be expected in the material. On the other hand, the presence of additional elements could hinder the Li-ion mobility due to larger ionic sizes and correspondingly, increased electric charges in the vicinity of the substituent elements. Qualitative evaluation of these factors and assessing their effects on the overall Li-ion mobility and ionic conductivity will be extremely useful in the identification of substituent elements for generating high Li-ion conducting materials. Figure 7-3 shows the atoms in the Li$_4$SiO$_4$ structure which will be substituted with different elements considered in the present study. Accordingly, Ca and Mg are placed at the Li-type sites, while V and Nb are placed at the
Si-sites and F-ions substitute for O in the crystal lattice. It is obvious, that there are numerous positions the substituent elements can occupy in the structure and a rigorous study of all those atomic configurations should be considered for calculating the activation barriers. However, such a task will be very time consuming from the computational point of view and thus, only selected ionic configurations have been considered herein to qualitatively evaluate the role of substitute elements in improving the Li-ion diffusivity and mobility. Since the most important parameter for evaluating the ionic diffusion of the specific element considered is calculation of the activation barrier, $E_a$ of the paths between the initial and final Li-ion position, only $E_a$ for the different atomic configurations considered are presented in Figure 7-5 wherein the four different local environments of Li-ion are shown in the insets of the corresponding graphs.

It can be seen that introduction of different elements results in different changes in heights of the activation barriers. Introduction of Mg, Ca and F consistently decreases the $E_a$ values, thus improving the Li-ion diffusivity, while introduction of V and Nb renders the Li-hopping event more energetically demanding which deteriorates the overall ionic mobility. This could be qualitatively explained by considering two factors: (1) the ionic radii of the substituent elements in comparison to the values of the corresponding ionic radii of the unsubstituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ and (2) change in the electrostatic interactions between Li$^+$ and the corresponding substituted elemental ions. The elements that contribute to improving the mobility, such as Mg$^{2+}$ and F, have much smaller ionic sizes compared to the parent ions, Li$^+$ and O$^{2-}$ (0.72 Å vs. 0.76 Å and 1.33 Å vs 1.4 Å for Mg, Li, F and O, respectively)\(^{419}\), which help lower the activation barriers due to the larger structural channels available for Li-hopping between the two adjacent sites. The opposite effect appears to be prevalent in the case of V$^{5+}$ and Nb$^{5+}$ ions due to their significantly larger ionic sizes in comparison to Si$^{4+}$ (0.355Å and 0.48 Å vs. 0.26 Å for V, Nb,
and Si, respectively\textsuperscript{419}. Additionally, the electrostatic interactions between the migrating Li-ion and its neighboring atoms can influence the ionic conductivity. Correspondingly, an increase in the ionic charge of the substituent elements from +2 to +3 or from +4 to +5 is expected to raise the electrostatic repulsion and thus, make the movement of the Li\textsuperscript{+} ion more energetically demanding resulting in reducing the Li-mobility.

It can also be noticed, that these two factors work synergistically for F\textsuperscript{−} (smaller size, lower ionic charge), and for V\textsuperscript{5+}, Nb\textsuperscript{5+}, and Ca\textsuperscript{2+} (larger size, higher ionic charge). And only for Mg\textsuperscript{2+} the factors work agnostically (smaller size, higher the charge). Indeed, an introduction of F definitely decreases the activation barrier $E_\text{a}$ as shown in Figure 7-5. Also, V and Nb noticeably increase $E_\text{a}$, thus proving the above mentioned concept of the two factors. Although Mg\textsuperscript{2+} has a higher ionic charge, it still has a smaller ionic radius than Li\textsuperscript{+} which most likely becomes the decisive factor in determining the overall ionic mobility. In the case of Ca\textsuperscript{2+}, its ionic radius and charge are larger than that of Li\textsuperscript{+} and its introduction into Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} lattice should not facilitate the energetics of the Li-mobility according to the above described analysis. However, the calculated results shown in Figure 7-5 clearly contradict the above analysis.
Using equation 7-1 for estimation of the diffusivity coefficient with the different substituent elements, the lowest calculated activation barriers $E_a$ among all the four minimal values shown in Figure 7-5 a-d, should be chosen. For three out of the four different atomic configurations, the minimal $E_a$ value is $\sim 0.45$eV, which gives the diffusion coefficient $D(T)$ to be $\sim 2.4 \times 10^{10}$ cm$^2$/s at room temperature $T=300^\circ$K, which is 300 fold higher than the corresponding $D(T)$ calculated for unsubstituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ ($\sim 7.2 \times 10^{-13}$ cm$^2$/s). Thus, the theoretical study conducted herein suggests the use of Mg, Ca, and F as preferred substitute elements for improving the Li-ion mobility and ionic conductivity when introduced into the lattice of Li$_4$SiO$_4$. 

Figure 7-5 Calculated activation barriers $E_a$ in eV for different crystallographic environments and the different migration paths for the Li-ions in pure and ion substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$. 

158
by at least 2-3 orders of magnitude. In order to validate the results of these calculations, pure and ion-substituted lithium orthosilicates were experimentally synthesized using Mg, Ca and F as the preferred substituents for ionic substitutions, and the corresponding ionic conductivity was measured. The details are described in the sections below.

7.4 Experimental

7.4.1 Chemical Synthesis

The raw materials used in this work, lithium acetate dihydrate (CH$_3$COOLi.2H$_2$O, 99.99%), calcium acetate hydrate ((CH$_3$COO)$_2$Ca.xH$_2$O, 99.99%), magnesium acetate tetrahydrate ((CH$_3$COO)$_2$Mg.4H$_2$O, 99.99% trace metals basis, Silica (SiO$_2$, fumed) and lithium Fluoride (LiF, ≥99.99%), Copper(II) sulfate pentahydrate (CuSO$_4$.5H$_2$O, ≥98.0%), 4,4'-bipyridine (4,4'-bpy, C$_{10}$H$_8$N$_2$, ≥98.0%), l-aspartic acid (l-asp, C$_4$H$_7$NO$_4$, ≥98%) and sulfur (S, ≥99.5%, Sigma Aldrich) were purchased from Sigma Aldrich and used in the as received form without any further purification.

In order to synthesize calcium and magnesium substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$, stoichiometric quantities of the raw materials were dispersed in methanol, the quantity of which was adjusted to obtain 1M Li-ion concentration. The solution was then slowly heated at 60ºC under continuous stirring to evaporate methanol. The resulting powder was then heated at 950ºC for 12h in an alumina crucible. The heating and cooling rates were set at 5ºC/min and 1ºC/min respectively. Li$_4$SiO$_4$ was substituted with fluorine using similar methods except that the final temperature was set at 850ºC.
S-Cu-bpy-CFM was synthesized by the method adapted in our previous publication\textsuperscript{410} following the original work by Shi et al\textsuperscript{228}. Cu-bpy-CFM was synthesized by the microwave-assisted hydrothermal reaction of CuSO\(_4\)·5H\(_2\)O (4.6 mM), 4,4′-bpy (6.6 mM) and l-asp (5.9 mM) at 120°C for 4 h in 160 mL of deionized water. Sulfur was infiltrated in the Cu-pyz-CFM at a weight ratio of 70 wt% S:30 wt% Cu-bpy-CFM under vacuum at 300 °C for 24 h inside a quartz tube. The substituted-Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\(_4\) coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathode architecture was prepared by pressing 10 mg of the ion substituted Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\(_4\) onto a pre-pressed 10 mg pellet of S-Cu-bpy, super-P and poly-vinylidene fluoride (PVDF) in a weight ratio of (50:40:10 wt%) using a 1.3 cm diameter stainless steel (Carver Inc.) die employing a 10 ton load following the procedure similar to our previously published work\textsuperscript{30}. The S-Cu-bpy-CFM pellets without Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\(_4\) coating had an average thickness of ~250-350μm while the unsubstituted and substituted Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\(_4\) coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM pellets were ~400-500μm thick.

The Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\(_4\) coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes (3.8 mg/cm\(^2\)-S loading) were then assembled into 2032-coin cell against lithium metal anode (200μm thickness) using polypropylene (PP) separator and 1.8 M LiTFSI + 0.2 M LiNO\(_3\) in DOL/DME (1:1 vol%) in an Ar-filled glovebox. The assembled batteries were cycled in an Arbin Inc., battery cycler at 0.1 C rate between 1.6 – 2.6 V.

7.4.2 X-Ray Characterization

XRD analysis of the powder samples was performed using the Philips XPERT PRO system equipped with a monochromator that employs CuK\(_\alpha\) (\(\lambda = 0.15406\) nm) with a 45kV operating voltage and 40mA operating current. The 2θ value was varied from 10 to 90° with a step size of 0.04°.
7.4.3 Electrochemical Impedance Analysis

For ionic conductivity measurements, Li$_4$SiO$_4$ and the ion substituted silicate were made into 2mm thick pellets using a 13mm diameter die by applying a uniform pressure of 5MPa for 5 minutes. The pellets were then sintered at 950°C for 4 h. The CR 2032 type coin cell set up was used for determining the Li-ion conductivity. Accordingly, the cells were assembled by embedding these pellets between two Lithium foils. The AC impedance measurements were performed at 25°C, over a frequency range of 0.01Hz to 100 kHz at 10mA amplitude using a Gamry potentiostat. The impedance spectra obtained experimentally were interpreted and analyzed using the Z-View software (Scribner Associates, Inc.; version 3.3c). The impedance spectra were measured at the open circuit voltage for all the ion substituted systems (OCV) (2.2 – 2.4 V).

7.5 Experimental Results and Discussion

Figure 7-6a-c shows the XRD patterns of calcium, magnesium, and fluorine substituted lithium orthosilicate. It can be seen that introduction of the substituents does not alter the monoclinic lattice structure of Li$_4$SiO$_4$ at low substituent concentrations similar to reports on LaFeO$_3$.$^{403}$ A maximum of 7.5% lithium sites was successfully substituted by the divalent cations of calcium and magnesium. Further increase in the substituent concentration results in the formation of CaO secondary phases when Li was substituted with Ca (Figure 7-6a) and Mg$_2$SiO$_3$ and MgO were observed as the secondary phases when Li was substituted with magnesium (Figure 7-6b). On the other hand, up to 10% oxygen sites were replaced with monovalent
fluoride ions maintaining the single-phase purity of the crystal. At 10% F substituting, secondary phases of Li₃SiO₃ and LiF begin to appear upon excessive addition of F. The systems with more than 7.5% Ca and Mg substituents and 10% F as an ion substituent contain impurity phases. As such, further analysis was only done on the samples with pure Li₄SiO₄ phase.

![XRD spectra of Calcium, Magnesium and Fluorine substituted Lithium Orthosilicate.](image)

Figure 7-6 XRD spectra of (a) Calcium, (b) Magnesium and (c) fluorine substituted Lithium Orthosilicate.

To confirm the presence of Ca²⁺ and Mg²⁺ ion is in the Li⁺ sites of Li₄SiO₄ structure, Rietveld analysis was performed on the pure Li₄SiO₄ phases using the X’pert Highscore Plus suite 4.5 provided by Malvern Panalytical. The results of Rietveld analysis show that the values of a, b and V increase and the value of c and β decrease with insertion of Ca²⁺ ions (see Table 7-1). The increase in the unit cell volume is mostly related to the insertion of Ca²⁺ into the
Li₄SiO₄ structure, which can be attributed to the larger ionic size of Ca²⁺ (114 pm) compared to that of Li⁺ (90 pm). On the other hand, the oxide structures with Mg²⁺ substituted on Li⁺ sites and F⁻ substituted on O²⁻ sites shows a decrease in the lattice parameters and unit cell volume due to the smaller ionic size of Mg²⁺ (86 pm) and F⁻ (119 pm) as compared to Li⁺ and O²⁻ (126 pm), respectively. The values of R factors (R_p, R_wp, R_B) and χ²(Goodness of Fit/Chi squared) obtained from the Rietveld refinement analysis are also tabulated in Table 7-1.

**Table 7-1 Lattice parameter of the substituted Li₄SiO₄ obtained from Rietveld Refinement.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Li₄SiO₄</th>
<th>a (Å)</th>
<th>b (Å)</th>
<th>c (Å)</th>
<th>β (°)</th>
<th>V (Å³)</th>
<th>R_p (%)</th>
<th>R_wp (%)</th>
<th>R_B (%)</th>
<th>χ²</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Unsubstituted</td>
<td>5.147</td>
<td>6.094</td>
<td>5.293</td>
<td>90.33</td>
<td>166.019</td>
<td>8.43</td>
<td>9.61</td>
<td>3.83</td>
<td>1.39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Substitution of 2.5% Ca</td>
<td>5.206</td>
<td>6.134</td>
<td>5.206</td>
<td>90.26</td>
<td>166.246</td>
<td>7.36</td>
<td>8.72</td>
<td>4.25</td>
<td>1.42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Substitution of 5% Ca</td>
<td>5.247</td>
<td>6.172</td>
<td>5.183</td>
<td>90.18</td>
<td>166.624</td>
<td>9.20</td>
<td>7.82</td>
<td>5.46</td>
<td>1.18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Substitution of 7.5% Ca</td>
<td>5.286</td>
<td>6.189</td>
<td>5.145</td>
<td>90.02</td>
<td>168.318</td>
<td>7.82</td>
<td>7.56</td>
<td>6.06</td>
<td>1.35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Substitution of 2.5% Mg</td>
<td>5.132</td>
<td>6.081</td>
<td>5.252</td>
<td>90.42</td>
<td>163.902</td>
<td>8.72</td>
<td>6.42</td>
<td>3.27</td>
<td>1.29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Substitution of 5% Mg</td>
<td>5.118</td>
<td>6.067</td>
<td>5.224</td>
<td>90.67</td>
<td>162.209</td>
<td>6.24</td>
<td>8.12</td>
<td>4.12</td>
<td>1.56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Substitution of 7.5% Mg</td>
<td>5.112</td>
<td>6.054</td>
<td>5.208</td>
<td>90.85</td>
<td>161.177</td>
<td>8.53</td>
<td>9.25</td>
<td>3.71</td>
<td>1.42</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Table 7-1 (continued)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Substitution of</th>
<th>2.5% F</th>
<th>5.114</th>
<th>6.074</th>
<th>5.274</th>
<th>90.37</th>
<th>163.82</th>
<th>9.73</th>
<th>7.57</th>
<th>4.57</th>
<th>1.09</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Substitution of</td>
<td>5% F</td>
<td>5.063</td>
<td>6.053</td>
<td>5.242</td>
<td>90.52</td>
<td>160.64</td>
<td>7.19</td>
<td>9.20</td>
<td>4.22</td>
<td>1.27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Substitution of</td>
<td>7.5% F</td>
<td>5.018</td>
<td>6.024</td>
<td>5.215</td>
<td>90.71</td>
<td>157.64</td>
<td>6.72</td>
<td>8.94</td>
<td>5.82</td>
<td>1.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Substitution of</td>
<td>10% F</td>
<td>5.012</td>
<td>6.022</td>
<td>5.212</td>
<td>90.84</td>
<td>157.30</td>
<td>8.91</td>
<td>6.75</td>
<td>6.53</td>
<td>1.43</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Cole-Cole plot of the complex impedance of the samples is plotted with real and imaginary axes. Figure 7-7a-c shows the experimental impedance results obtained for the three substituted orthosilicates. As can be clearly seen in Figure 7-7a-c, the impedance data of calcium, magnesium, and fluorine substituted orthosilicates are very similar.

The semicircle in the impedance plots at higher frequencies correspond to the conduction of bulk ions and the perturbations observed at the low frequencies are generally due to secondary ionic carriers 420, grain-boundary diffusion observed in the powdered samples 421 or due to ion diffusion at the surface 422. In general, the perturbations observed at low the frequencies are due to effects at the electrode surface which are commonly observed in impedance measurements of single crystalline samples 422.

The equivalent circuit for the Cole–Cole plots obtained from the impedance measurements is a RC parallel circuit whose impedance is summarized by Equation 7-2 422: in which \( \omega \) is the angular frequency (\( \omega = 2\pi f \)).

\[
Z_{R||C} = \frac{R - i\omega CR}{1 + \omega^2 C^2 R^2} \tag{7-2}
\]
The Cole–Cole plot is a semicircle, whose diameter is equal to R, and the angular frequency \( \omega_p \) at which the semicircle peak occurs is governed by the equation: \( \omega_p = 1/RC \). The Cole–Cole plots are in general partial semicircles, which could be fit by using a simple RC circuit. However, typically when the Cole–Cole plots show curves at lower frequency, the curves are usually attributed to the surface roughness. The Cole–Cole plots in case of samples with surface roughness could be simulated by an RC circuit in series with a Constant Phase element (CPE), whose complex impedance is given by Equation 7-3\(^2\): which produces a straight line with angle of \( n\pi/2 \) with the R axis in the Cole–Cole plot.

\[
Z_{CPE} = Af^{-n}(\cos \frac{n\pi}{2} - i \sin \frac{n\pi}{2})
\] (7-3)

In this work, the numerical fitting of the experimental and the simulated curves are achieved by using the Zview software package in the frequency range of 12 Hz to 10000 Hz. The fit resulting from the real and the imaginary components are very close. Figure 7-7d shows the simple equivalent circuit used to fit the experimental results\(^4\), where \( R_s \) represents the contact resistance inside the cell, \( R_p \) represents the resistance to lithium ion mobility and CPE is the constant phase element arising from the dielectric capacitance across the solid electrolyte. The fitted values of \( R_s, R_p, CPE-T \) and \( CPE-P \) are tabulated in Appendix E Table 1, Appendix E Table 2, Appendix E Table 3 (Appendix E).

The fitted value of \( R_p \) was used to calculate the lithium ionic conductivity(\( \sigma \)) of the substituted orthosilicates using Equation 7-4\(^\text{396, 424} \), where \( R_p \) is the resistance, \( t \) is the thickness and \( S \) is the surface area of the orthosilicate samples, respectively.

\[
\sigma = \frac{1}{R_p} \times \frac{t}{S}
\] (7-4)
Figure 7-7 (a-c) Nyquist plots of Calcium, Magnesium and fluorine substituted Lithium Orthosilicate, (d) Equivalent circuit used to fit the impedance data.

Figure 7-8 Comparison of the effect of Calcium, Magnesium and Fluorine substitution on the ionic conductivity of Lithium Orthosilicate (Each datum represents an average of three independent tests run on three different samples under identical conditions).
The lithium ion conductivities of calcium, magnesium and fluorine substituted orthosilicates at ambient temperature are plotted in Figure 7-8. The lithium ion conductivity of pristine \( \text{Li}_4\text{SiO}_4 \) is \( 1.2 \times 10^{-12} \) S/cm which is closer to the values reported by West et al\(^\text{397} \) in his work on similar systems. Upon substitution, the ionic conductivity increased by 3 – 4 orders of magnitude due to the introduction of \( \text{Li}^+ \) vacancies as previously explained by the density functional theory calculations. The substituted orthosilicates show increase in ionic conductivity with up to 7.5% calcium and magnesium additions and 10% fluorine incorporations. The ionic conductivity of lithium orthosilicates increased to \( 2.9 \times 10^{-9} \) S/cm and \( 1.3 \times 10^{-9} \) S/cm upon 7.5% introduction of calcium and magnesium ions, respectively. Upon 10% addition of fluorine, the lithium ionic conductivity increases to \( 3.6 \times 10^{-10} \) S/cm. The ionic conductivities decreased at higher substituent concentrations due to the likely formation of impure secondary phases as shown by XRD. The formation of secondary phases within the grains as intra-granular precipitates or at the grain boundaries in the form of inter-granular precipitates formed at higher substituent concentrations could very well add to the barriers posed for Li-ion migration resulting in a reduction in the overall Li-ion conductivity\(^\text{403} \). In order to evaluate the influence of the substituted orthosilicates on the electrochemical cycling response of Li-S batteries, the electrochemical cycling performance of substituted-\( \text{Li}_4\text{SiO}_4 \) pellet coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes were evaluated and the corresponding performance is shown in Figure 7-9a. The objective of our previous work by Jampani et al\(^\text{30} \) was to understand the effect of unsubstituted pure orthosilicate on the prevention of polysulfide dissolution by trapping them within the orthosilicate serving as an effective solvent impermeable membrane allowing only Li-ion migration.
Figure 7-9 a) Electrochemical cycling performance, b) Rate capability and c) First cycle charge-discharge profiles of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM system with and without the ion substituted Li_4SiO_4 coating. (The cycling and rate capability data is verified in three independent tests run on three different samples under identical conditions).

In the current work, the authors have further explored the effect of substituted orthosilicate on the cycling stability and rate capability without compromising the solvent impermeability of the pristine orthosilicate by introducing the ion-substituted orthosilicate as a coating membrane in the S-Cu-bpy-CFM system. We have previously studied this system extensively and have shown its improved electrochemical performance as opposed to commercial sulfur cathodes. The pellet pressing procedure shown in our earlier publication aids in preparing very thick electrodes (~400-500μm) consisting of S-Cu-bpy-CFM, carbon and PVDF binder and the
compaction yielded by the pressing procedure results in better cycling stability as observed in Figure 7-9a. The initial and 100th cycle discharge capacity of the different cathodes are tabulated in Table 7-2. The S-Cu-bpy-CFM electrode without the Li$_4$SiO$_4$ pellet covering having a thickness of ~250-350μm showed an average initial capacity of 863±15.5 mAh/g S and a stable capacity 544±12.5 mAh/g S after 100 charge-discharge cycles at a fade rate of 0.40±0.06 %/cycle exhibiting an areal capacity of 2.07±0.04 mAh/cm$^2$. The S-Cu-bpy-CFM electrode with the pristine Li$_4$SiO$_4$ pellet cover exhibited an average initial capacity of 873±13.7 mAh/g S and a stable capacity 583±10.2 mAh/g S after 100 charge-discharge cycles yielding a fade rate of 0.33±0.05 %/cycle exhibiting an areal capacity of 2.21±0.04 mAh/cm$^2$. The F, Mg and Ca substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ pellet covered S-Cu-bpy-CFM electrode on the other hand, showed an average initial capacity of 858±18.2 mAh/g S, 845±16.4 mAh/g S and 871±19.2 mAh/g S, respectively and a discharge capacity of 625±7.6 mAh/g S, 665±9.4 mAh/g S and 702±8.5 mAh/g S after 100 cycles. In addition, the F, Mg and Ca substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ pellet covered S-Cu-bpy-CFM electrode showed a fade rate of 0.27±0.05 %/cycle, 0.21±0.03%/cycle and 0.19±0.03%/cycle, respectively and areal capacities of 2.38±0.03 mAh/cm$^2$, 2.53±0.03 mAh/cm$^2$ and 2.67±0.02 mAh/cm$^2$ after 100 cycles. The improved Li-ion conductivity of the substituted orthosilicates leads to an improvement in the discharge capacity of the cathodes as is evident from the values displayed in Table 7-2. Accordingly, the corresponding areal capacities of the substituted orthosilicate coated S-Cu-bpy CFM cathodes also shows significant improvement as compared to unsubstituted orthosilicate coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Cathode loading (3.8 mg S/cm²)</th>
<th>Initial discharge capacity (mAh/g S)</th>
<th>100th cycle discharge capacity (mAh/g S)</th>
<th>Fade rate (%/cycle)</th>
<th>Areal capacity (mAh/cm²) (100th cycle)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-bpy-CFM – without Li₄SiO₄ coating</td>
<td>863±15.5</td>
<td>544±12.5</td>
<td>0.40±0.06</td>
<td>2.07±0.04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-bpy-CFM – with unsubstituted pure Li₄SiO₄ coating</td>
<td>873±13.7</td>
<td>583±10.2</td>
<td>0.33±0.05</td>
<td>2.21±0.04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-bpy-CFM – with F substituted Li₄SiO₄ coating</td>
<td>858±18.2</td>
<td>625±7.6</td>
<td>0.27±0.05</td>
<td>2.38±0.03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-bpy-CFM – with Mg substituted Li₄SiO₄ coating</td>
<td>845±16.4</td>
<td>665±9.4</td>
<td>0.21±0.03</td>
<td>2.53±0.03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-bpy-CFM – with Ca substituted Li₄SiO₄ coating</td>
<td>871±19.2</td>
<td>702±8.5</td>
<td>0.19±0.03</td>
<td>2.67±0.02</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The improved cycling performance in the S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes is attributed to the thick nature of the electrode which is in the range of ~250-350µm in case of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM pellets without Li₄SiO₄ coating and ~400-500µm in unsubstituted and substituted Li₄SiO₄ coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM pellets with the Li₄SiO₄ membrane serving as an additional protective layer as explained by Hanumantha et al\(^\text{30}\). The pellet pressing procedure ensures good contact between the sulfur and the conductive carbon additive (Sup-P) preventing the sulfur from becoming
inactive over the continued charge-discharge process. Also, though there may be a contact between electrolyte and sulfur, the thick electrode architecture ensures that the dissolved polysulfides have an increased residence time due to the close proximity with the carbon as explained by Hanumantha et al\textsuperscript{30}. As is evident from the electrochemical cycling data, therefore, the fade rate of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM electrode directly correlates with the Li-ion conductivity of the substituted Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} pellet covering the electrode. As the conductivity of the substituted Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} increased, the fade rate in the cycling performance decreased consistently from 0.33%/cycle in the case of pristine Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} as opposed to 0.19% in Ca substituted Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4}. This increase in electrochemical stability from pristine Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} to the Ca substituted Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} is evidently due to the increase in room-temperature Li-ion conductivity of Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} as a result of incorporation of various substituents (Figure 7-8). The improved performance may also be attributed to the thick nature of the electrode (~400-500\,\mu m) due to the proximity of the sulfur and conducting carbon additive and the high residence time of polysulfides as discussed earlier and the inclusion of an additional protective layer of Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} membrane.

All of the substituted Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes show improved rate capability as well due to the improved Li-ion conductivity. Correspondingly, Ca substituted Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes show capacity of \textasciitilde800 mAh/g @ 100 mA/g while the pristine Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes show a capacity of \textasciitilde700 mAh/g at the same rate. At high currents of 1000 mA/g, the Ca substituted Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes show stable capacity of \textasciitilde300 mAh/g while the pristine Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes show a capacity of \textasciitilde200 mAh/g. Upon reverting the currents back to 100 mA/g, the Ca substituted Li\textsubscript{4}SiO\textsubscript{4} coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes still retain a capacity of \textasciitilde700 mAh/g without exhibiting any significant degradation in capacity again justifying the positive influence
of the improved Li-ion conductivity brought about by Ca substitution. The first cycle charge-discharge profiles of the substituted-Li$_4$SiO$_4$ pellet covered electrode and uncovered S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes is shown in Figure 7-9c. The charge-discharge profiles of all the systems showed the typical characteristic plateaus corresponding to Li$_2$S$_x$ (x=4-8) formation at 2.3 V$^{31}$ and Li$_2$S at 2.0 V$^{30}$ as observed in various publications on Li-S systems$^{24,31,226,308,425}$.

Figure 7-10 a) Nyquist plot of the different substituted and unsubstituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM electrodes at the OCV (2.2-2.4 V); b) Nyquist plot of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM – Ca substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coated electrode before and after 1st and 100th cycles; c) Randal equivalent circuit used to fit the EIS data (figure 7-10 b inset) d) Difference in Rct between the 1st and 100th cycle.
To further understand the improved electrochemical cycling stability and rate capability performance, the pristine as well as F, Mg and Ca substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ were analyzed using EIS at the OCV (~2.2-2.4 V), the results of which are shown in Figure 7-10. Figure 7-10a represents the Nyquist plot of the batteries assembled using the pristine and F, Mg and Ca substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coated Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes (w.r.t Li/Li$^+$), fitted using the Randall's equivalent circuit model shown in Figure 7-10c. As evident from the Nyquist plot, the experimental data fits well with the fitted data. The equivalent circuit used to fit the EIS data consists of two R-CPE (resistance – constant phase elements) in series with the $R_s$ (solution resistance) and Warburg component ($Z_w$). The first R-CPE element consists of the $R_i$ (interfacial resistance) and CPE$_i$ (interfacial constant phase element) and is the resistance attributed by the coating in addition to any resistances at the interface during cycling. The second R-CPE element consists of the $R_{ct}$ (charge-transfer resistance) and CPE$_{ct}$ (charge-transfer constant phase element) developed as a result of the charge transfer process that accompanies the electrochemical cycling.

The interfacial resistance $R_i$ of the pristine as well as F, Mg and Ca substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ covered S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes are almost constant at around ~20 Ω (Fitted values are shown in Appendix E Table 4), however, the charge transfer resistance decreases consistently from the Cu-bpy-CFM - pristine Li$_4$SiO$_4$ cathode to the Cu-bpy-CFM – Ca substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ due to the improved Li-ion conductivity of the substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$. Figure 7-10b compares the Nyquist plots of the Cu-bpy-CFM – Ca substituted CFM before and after 1$^{st}$ and 100$^{th}$ cycles. The Nyquist plots for other substituted systems is given in Appendix E Figure 2(Appendix E). It can be seen in Figure 7-10b and Appendix E Table 4 that the $R_i$ remained constant before and after the first cycle while the charge transfer resistance ($R_{ct}$) undergoes significant change with lithiation (after first cycle). This is because $R_{ct}$ is a measure of kinetics of the reaction and the
initial kinetics of polysulfide formation is rapid while the kinetics of conversion of lithium polysulfides to Li$_2$S is a sluggish process under normal conditions$^{31}$. However, due to the increased ionic conductivity of the substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$, in the case of the coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes with the substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ contrasted with electrode coated with pristine Li$_4$SiO$_4$, the kinetics of the polysulfide reaction is expected to be improved. This is therefore, reflected in the cycling stability and rate capability of the ion substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coated cathodes.

In addition, lithiated species become successively difficult to further lithiate as is commonly observed in lithium ion batteries. Figure 7-10d shows the change in $R_{ct}$ between the first and the 100$^{th}$ cycle for all the various electrodes of S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes with no orthosilicate pellet covering along with pristine orthosilicate and progressively substituted orthosilicate pellet covering. The change in charge transfer resistance ($R_{ct}$) between the 1$^{st}$ and the 100$^{th}$ cycle decreased from 49.7Ω in case of pristine Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM to 2.14Ω in the case of calcium substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes. This change in $R_{ct}$ between the first and 100$^{th}$ cycle conceivably correlates with the cycling stability of the cathodes due to the higher Li-ion conductivity of the substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$. Additionally, it is reported that the stability could occur by the possible formation of stable interface as explained by Deng et al.$^{426}$ in his EIS study of lithium sulfur batteries. Therefore, in the current work, additionally, the improved ionic conductivity of the substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ further likely aids in the formation of a stable interface. This observation, hence, further explains the improvement in cycling performance in the substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coated cathode. It can thus be concluded that the high Li-ion conductivity of Li$_4$SiO$_4$ brought about by able substitution of substituents determined by DFT studies and the subsequent generation of the substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ serves to act as a protective solvent impermeable barrier aiding only in facilitating higher Li-ion migration. As a result, the
substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coating serves to improve the performance of the system with promoting enhanced shuttling of lithium ions thus validating the proposed novel Li-ion conducting barrier concept of heterostructure composite Li-S electrodes.

### 7.6 Conclusions

Density functional theory calculations suggest that substituting the Li and O sites in Li$_4$SiO$_4$ with different aliovalent elements help create ionic vacancies in the crystal structure, facilitating Li-ion migration and thus, improving the overall Li-ionic conductivity. The theoretical study also suggests the use of Mg, Ca, and F as preferred substituents for improving the Li-ion mobility and ionic conductivity of Li$_4$SiO$_4$ by 2-3 orders of magnitude. In order to validate the theoretical calculations, Li$_4$SiO$_4$ was accordingly substituted with six different concentrations of each substituent using a high temperature solid-state diffusion technique. A maximum of 7.5 atomic % of Li$^+$ sites were substituted with Ca$^{2+}$ and Mg$^{2+}$ ions and 10% of the O$^2-$ sites were substituted with F$^-$ ions while maintaining the crystallographic and phase purity. Electrochemical Impedance Spectroscopy (EIS) analysis results clearly show that the introduction of the substituents improved the ionic conductivity of Li$_4$SiO$_4$ by 3 – 4 orders of magnitude. In fact, Ca$^{2+}$ introduction as a substituent showed the maximum improvement in ionic conductivity from 1.2×10$^{-12}$ S cm$^{-1}$ to 2.9×10$^{-8}$ S cm$^{-1}$. This strategy can easily be implemented for improving the lithium ion conductivity following introduction of substituents paving the way for developing an all solid-state lithium-ion battery utilizing oxide based solid electrolytes. The substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ further serve to act as an impermeable barrier to solvent molecules only enabling faster transport of Li ions adding to the cycling stability. High loading
sulfur cathodes (~3.8 mg S/cm²) of S-Cu-bpy-CFM were thus tested by coating a layer of the substituted Li₄SiO₄ and their cycling performance and rate capability were evaluated. The substituted Li₄SiO₄ S-Cu-bpy-CFM electrodes demonstrated high areal capacities of (~2.21-2.67 mAh/cm²) along with good capacity retention (~0.19-0.33%/cycle) and rate capabilities (~800 mAh/g-700 mAh/g @100 mA/g, 600 mAh/g- 500 mAh/g @300 mA/g, 400 mAh/g-300 mAh/g @ 500 mA/g and ~250mAh/g – 190 mAh/g @1000 mA/g) in comparison to pristine Li₄SiO₄. Post cycle EIS (electrochemical impedance spectroscopy) analysis of the batteries shows that the difference in charge-transfer resistance (Rₓt) between the 1st and the 100th cycle is 49.7Ω in case of pristine Li₄SiO₄ coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM and 2.14Ω in the case of calcium substituted Li₄SiO₄ coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM cathodes explaining the improvement in cycling performance of aliovalent ion substituted Li₄SiO₄ coated cathodes. Such a strategy may well be incorporated in stabilizing the cycling performance of Li-S batteries even further in the future by using Li-ion conductors displaying even higher Li-ion conductivities matching that of liquid electrolyte systems.

7.7 Acknowledgements

U.S. Department of Energy grant OVT-DE-EE0006825 and OVT-DE-EE0008199 supported the research. Authors thank the Edward R. Weidlein Chair Professorship Funds and the Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials (CCEMM) for helping procure the electrochemical equipment and facilities used in this research work. The authors also gratefully acknowledge the National Science Foundation, CBET-1511390 for partial support of this research. The authors also acknowledge the Extreme Science and Engineering Discovery
Environment (XSEDE)\textsuperscript{427} supported by National Science Foundation grant number ACI-1053575, for providing the computational resources needed to complete the theoretical component of the present study.
8.0 Specific Aim 4: Develop Novel Composite Sulfur Cathodes Comprising High Sulfur Loadings on Electronically Conducting Platforms with Polysulfide Trapping Agents (PTA) and Understand the Mechanisms Related to Prevention of Polysulfide Dissolution Contributing to High Energy Density - Directly Deposited Sulfur Architectures with Polysulfide Trapping Agents (DDSA-PTA) for Lithium-Sulfur Batteries

The results of the work in this specific aim has been prepared as a communication that is to be submitted to the Journal of The Electrochemical Society.

Pavithra M Shanthi\textsuperscript{a}, Ramalinga Kuruba\textsuperscript{b}, Bharat Gattu\textsuperscript{a}, Moni Datta\textsuperscript{b}, Prashant N Kumta\textsuperscript{a, b, c, d, *}

\textsuperscript{a}Department of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{b}Department of Bioengineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{c}Department of Mechanical Engineering and Materials Science, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{d}Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
8.1 Synopsis

Lithium-Sulfur (Li-S) batteries has the potential to meet the increased energy density requirements of electric vehicle (EV) technologies. However, the Li-S system is plagued by polysulfide shuttling. In this work, Directly Deposited Sulfur Architectures (DDSA) containing Polysulfide Trapping Agent (PTA) were investigated as cathodes in Li-S battery. The PTA-DDSA cathodes exhibited high sulfur loadings (~8-18 mg/cm$^2$) and significantly reduced polysulfide dissolution in addition to excellent cycling stability. The DDSA-PTA electrode exhibits an initial capacity of 1188 mAh/g (14.62 mAh/cm$^2$ areal capacity) and a stable capacity of 870 mAh/g (10.71 mAh/cm$^2$ areal capacity) after 100 cycles at 0.1 C rate. The DDSA-PTA electrode 1 shows an initial capacity of 1152 mAh/g (14.06 mAh/cm$^2$ areal capacity) and a stable capacity of 925 mAh/g (11.29 mAh/cm$^2$ areal capacity) after 100 cycles at 0.1C rate when tested under lean electrolyte (4μl/mg-S) testing conditions outlined by the Department of Energy’s (DOE’s) Battery500 consortium aimed at developing batteries with 500Wh/kg energy density.

8.2 Introduction

Developments in portable electronic devices (PEDs) and electric vehicles (EVs) is largely limited by the gravimetric and volumetric energy densities of the Li-ion battery systems (Wh/kg and Wh/L). Improvements in energy density are therefore imperative to exploit the complete potential of these novel environmentally benign technologies. Li-S battery systems uses sulfur which has a theoretical specific capacity of 1675mAh/g$^{192}$ as cathode and exhibits a thermodynamic specific energy density of 2600Wh/kg$^{51}$. The abundance (0.07% of the Earth’s
crust) and eco-friendliness, in addition to the cost-effective characteristics of sulfur\textsuperscript{11} make it a promising cathode material for large scale and EV energy storage applications. Nevertheless, the insulating behavior of sulfur results in incomplete utilization of active material in Li-S batteries\textsuperscript{12, 13}. In addition, formation of highly soluble polysulfide intermediates (Li\textsubscript{2}S\textsubscript{n}; n = 2-8) during electrochemical cycling is a major limitation leading to active material loss and eventual battery failure.

Various strategies have been explored to address these challenges. Conductive carbon was introduced into the sulfur cathodes to increase the conductivity and active material utilization of the electrodes with overall reduction in cathode resistance by high conductivity carbon black incorporation in the active material mixture.\textsuperscript{39} The active carbon possesses nanopores (~2-10nm) with a high surface area (~500-2000m\textsuperscript{2}/g) absorbing the polysulfide species thereby preventing their dissolution into the electrolyte\textsuperscript{40}. Mesoporous carbon acts as an ordered encapsulation substrate for sulfur.\textsuperscript{26, 44} Li et al.\textsuperscript{26} systematically tuned and investigated the pore sizes and pore volumes of several mesoporous carbon materials and showed that the large pore size (~3-22nm) of mesoporous carbon can accommodate higher sulfur loading (>80%\textsubscript{S}) and can exhibit enhanced cell performance under higher sulfur loading situations. Transition metal silicates, aluminum oxides, vanadium oxides, and transition-metal chalcogenides have been utilized with sulfur cathodes to decrease the polysulfide diffusion and migration\textsuperscript{24, 25, 26-29}. However, their electron transport property was limited by large particle size which tend to decrease the electrochemical performance. In addition to limitations in sulfur cathodes, the lithium anode side is also plagued with limitations of dendrite formation posing a safety hazard\textsuperscript{428}. Replacing the commonly used Li-S battery organic electrolyte (dioxolane(DOL)/dimethoxyethane(DME)) with a PVdF-HFP based composite polymer
electrolyte (CPE) has shown ability to trap the polysulfides due to the very low electrolyte content of the CPE (~1-2μl electrolyte/mg sulfur)\(^{255}\). The safety and cyclic life of the anode was improved using polymer and solid-state electrolytes that protect lithium metal and minimize dendrite formation on the anode, hence leading to enhanced performance of Li-S batteries. Nevertheless, polymer and solid-state electrolytes generally suffer from low Li-ion conductivity due to the high viscous nature of polymers hindering the lithium ion transport due to high energy barrier in solid state electrolytes.\(^ {79, 255, 317, 329}\) These approaches however, lead to an increase in the utilization of active material in sulfur cathodes although, they lack complete prevention of the dissolution of polysulfide species into the electrolyte.\(^ {30}\).

In this work, Directly Deposited Sulfur Architectures (DDSA) with sulfur loadings of ~8-18mg/cm\(^2\) were created using simple electrodeposition technique. The DDSA electrodes were then coated with a Polysulfide Trapping Agent (PTA) to chemically prevent the dissolution of polysulfides. These free-standing cathodes were studied chemically and electrochemically to understand the mechanism of polysulfide dissolution in these structures. These PTA coated DDSA showed a high initial capacity of 1170±18mAh/g and stable capacity of 897±27mAh/cm\(^2\) for over 100 cycles. The mechanism by which the PTA prevents the dissolution of polysulfide has also been studied in detail.

### 8.3 Experimental

The synthesis of DDSA was accomplished by electrochemically depositing sulfur onto a conducting carbon nano fiber (CNF) matt. The CNF matt was prepared by electrospinning 1 M solution of polyacrylonitrile (PAN) into a nanofiber (~200nm) matt at a high voltage of 25kV
and flow rate of 1 ml/h using an in-house-built electrospinning setup. The electro spun PAN matt was subsequently carbonized at 700°C for 4h in (ultra-high purity (UHP)-argon atmosphere (Matheson; 99.99%, flow rate of 100 cm³/min) to form the CNF matt. Sulfur was electrodeposited onto the CNF matt under aqueous electrolyte-conditions using a two-electrode setup originally reported by Zhang et al. The electrolyte consisted of 4.8g of sulfuric acid (98%, Sigma Aldrich), 0.3 g of KOH (99.9%, Sigma Aldrich), 0.5 M thiourea (99.9%, Sigma Aldrich) dissolved in 100ml of deionized water. The CNF matt was used as the working electrode and a Pt foil was used as the counter electrode and by applying a constant voltage of 5V between the electrodes for 24 hours using a current limiting AC to DC transformer (25A) from McMaster-Carr. According to Zhang et al., during the electrodeposition process, the sulfate (SO₄²⁻) and hydroxy (OH⁻) ions are intercalated into the CNF, while the thiourea molecules infiltrates into the CNF and are converted into elemental sulfur particles. The DDSA electrodes have an average sulfur loading of ~ 8-18 mg/cm². The DDSA on CNF matt was then electrochemically coated with gold (Au) which was selected as the polysulfide trapping agent (PTA). The PTA was electrodeposited onto the DDSA using gold chloride (200mg/dL deionized water) (Sigma Aldrich) solution by applying a potential of 5V between Pt foil working electrode and DDSA counter electrode.

The X-ray diffraction patterns of the DDSA-PTA were collected using the Philips XPERT PRO system employing Cu-Kα (λ=0.15406nm) between 2Θ (10-40°) at 40mA and 45kV respectively. The microstructure and elemental composition of the DDSA-PTA was analyzed using JEOL JSM 6610 LV low-vac Scanning Electron Microscope (SEM) equipped with an Energy Dispersion Spectrometer (EDS). The surface chemistry of the DDSA-PTA was probed by X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS) using an ESCALAB250Xi system (Thermo Scientific)
equipped with a mono-chromated Al-Kα X-ray source. Uniform charge neutralization was provided by beams of low-energy (≤10eV) Ar+ ions and low-energy electrons guided by magnetic lens. The UV-VIS spectroscopic measurements were performed in UV-VIS Evol 600 using the organic electrolyte as the reference. The electrochemical performance of the DDSA-PTA was evaluated in 2032 coin-cell. The coin cells for the electrochemical cycling were assembled inside an Argon-filled glovebox using the DDSA-PTA electrode as the cathode, lithium foil as anode and 1.8 M lithium trifluoro methane sulfonamide (LiTFSI) and 0.4 M LiNO3 dissolved in Dioxolane/Dimethoxyethane (1:1 vol%) as electrolyte. The DOE’s guidelines for lean electrolyte testing conditions, electrolyte to sulfur (E/S) ratio of 4μl/mg-S was employed. The coin cells were tested in an Arbin BT200 battery cycler between 1.6-2.6 V (w.r.t. Li+/Li) at 0.1 C current rate. Electrochemical Impedance Spectroscopy (EIS) analysis were performed using a Gamry 600 potentiostat by varying the frequency between 100kHz and 10mHz at an amplitude of 10mV w.r.t the open circuit potential of ~2.2-2.4V. The obtained EIS data were then fitted using the ZView software (Scribner and Associates).

8.4 Results and Discussion

The XRD analysis of the DDSA-PTA electrode (Appendix F Figure 1) shows peaks corresponding to crystalline sulfur confirming crystalline deposits of sulfur on the CNF matt. The microstructure of the CNF samples, DDSA samples before and after PTA electrodeposition were characterized by scanning electron microscopy (SEM). Figure 8-1 shows a typical SEM image of the CNF matt and PTA-DDSA matt along with the sulfur, carbon and gold elemental mapping combined with the EDS and elemental composition results of the DDSA-PTA matt.
Appendix F Figure 2 shows SEM images of the DDSA matt including elemental mapping of carbon and sulfur showing 60 wt.% carbon and 36 wt.% S. The CNF fibers (Figure 8-1a) were smooth and of uniform thickness (1-2μm). The empty regions between the CNF fibers provides room for accommodating sulfur via sulfur electrodeposition.

![SEM images of the DDSA matt](image)

**Figure 8-1** (a) SEM image of the CNF matt, (b) SEM images of PTA-DDSA matt, (d) Sulfur, carbon and gold mapping of the DDSA-PTA matt and d) EDS and elemental composition results of the DDSA-PTA matt.

Figure 8-1b shows the STEM image of the CNF matt after sulfur electrodeposition (DDSA-PTA). The sulfur particles are of uniform size with an average diameter of 5–7 μm and the CNF matt is uniformly coated with the sulfur particles. The use of electrodeposition aids in
preparing uniform sulfur deposits on the CNF matt. The sulfur, carbon and gold mappings of the DDSA-PTA (Figure 8-1c) shows that they match well with the STEM image Figure 8-1b, indicating that sulfur, carbon and gold are distributed homogeneously throughout the CNF-S composites. The elemental composition analysis (Figure 8-1d) shows the presence of ~30 wt.% sulfur and ~2 wt.% gold in the CNF matt comprising ~62 wt.% carbon.

Figure 8-2 a) Electrochemical cycling plot of two DDSA-PTA samples (sample 1 and sample 2) from two batches synthesized under identical deposition conditions, (b) Rate capability measurements on the DDSA-PTA sample 3.

Figure 8-2 shows the cycling performance and rate-capability of the DDSA electrodes cycled at 0.1 C rate. The discharge capacity is calculated based on the weight of sulfur in the electrode measured from EDS. The DDSA-PTA electrodes exhibits a relatively stable discharge capacity during electrochemical charge–discharge cycling (cycling data from DDSA-PTA electrodes cycled under different E/S ratio are shown in Appendix F Figure 3 and Appendix F Figure 5). The first and 100th cycle discharge capacity of the DDSA-PTA (sample 1) is 1152 mAh/g and 925 mAh/g, respectively corresponding to an areal capacity of ~11.29 mAh/cm². On the other hand, the first and 100th cycle discharge capacity of the DDSA-PTA (sample 2) is 1188
mAh/g and 870 mAh/g, respectively giving an area capacity of ~10.71 mAh/cm². Correspondingly the DDSA-PTA (sample 1) and DDSA-PTA (sample 2) electrodes exhibit very low fade rate of 0.20%/cycle and 0.26%/cycle, respectively while additionally exhibiting very high coulombic efficiency of ~99.6%. The observation of slight fade in capacity is due to the formation of insulating Li₂S that is not completely oxidized upon charging and not due to polysulfide dissolution, as explained by Zhang et al., in his work on sulfur electrodeposition onto graphite. It is deduced that the sulfur electrodeposited onto CNF mats by the electrochemical method is responsible for the stable electrochemical cycling performance due to its physical and chemical interactions with polysulfides. In addition, the sulfur electrodeposition at the solid/liquid (CNF/aqueous thiourea solution) interface can ensure intimate contact of sulfur particles with the CNF mats, effectively confining lithium polysulfides from dissolving into the organic liquid electrolyte. Figure 8-2b shows the rate capability of the DDSA-PTA (sample 3) electrode at different current densities from 0.1C to 1C rate. A reversible capacity of ~ 825 mAh/g is obtained at a current density of 0.2C rate, owing to the good electrical conductivity of the CNF (1.81 ± 0.17×10⁻⁵ S/cm) and the uniformly dispersed S. The value of the discharge capacity is ~ 589 and 492 mAh/g for 0.5C and 1C rate, respectively and the discharge capacity returns to ~918 mAh/g at 0.1C rate, the electrode almost recovering its original capacity. This value to the best of our knowledge for discharge capacity at high sulfur loading is comparable to the best performance of sulfur cathode materials prepared by solution-based deposition technique and other methods. X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS) was used to characterize the chemical state of sulfur in the DDSA-PTA separators and electrodes post cycling. The XPS spectra obtained from the DDSA-PTA separators and electrodes were compared with those obtained from corresponding separators and electrodes cycled with commercial sulfur cathode.
Figure 8-3 (a) XPS analysis of the separators, (b) electrodes from the two DDSA-PTA batteries, (c) UV-Vis spectroscopy analysis on the DDSA and DDSA-PTA samples and (d) polysulfide solutions treated with CNF, DDSA and DDSA-PTA.

Figure 8-3a shows the S2p XPS spectra of the DDSA-PTA (sample 1 and sample 2) separators collected after 100 cycles. The commercial sulfur separator after 100 cycles exhibits S2p peaks at 168.53eV, 167.14eV and 163.50eV corresponding to CF₃SO₃⁻ groups from the LiTFSI salt, lower and higher order polysulfides, respectively. However, the DDSA-PTA separators after cycling shows significant reduction in peak intensities at 167.14eV and 163.50eV confirming that there is almost negligible polysulfide dissolution in the DDSA-PTA system. Similarly, the commercial sulfur electrodes (sample 1 and sample 2) after cycling
(Figure 8-3b) exhibits S2p peaks at 168.53eV, 167.14eV and 163.50eV corresponding to CF₃SO₃⁻ groups from the LiTFSI salt, lower and higher order polysulfides respectively. However, the DDSA-PTA electrodes after cycling shows significant reduction in peak intensities at 163.50eV indicating the absence of higher order polysulfides on the DDSA-PTA cathode, which could be attributed to the polysulfide reduction property of Au as explained by Fan et al., in his work on Au-S at the sulfur cathode. Appendix F Figure 6 shows XPS results on the separators collected after 100 cycles of other DDSA-PTA electrodes compared to the commercial sulfur cycled separator after 100 cycles. The UV-VIS spectroscopic analysis conducted on the DOL-DME solvent containing polysulfides added to the CNF matt, the DDSA and DDSA-PTA samples correspondingly also reveals the absence of higher order polysulfides in the polysulfide solution immersed in DDSA-PTA electrode (Figure 8-3c).

Figure 8-4 (a) Nyquist plot of the DDSA-PTA battery before cycling, after 1st cycle and 100th charge-discharge cycles and (b) the equivalent circuit used to fit the Nyquist plots.

The DDSA-PTA electrodes were further studied using electrochemical impedance spectroscopy (EIS) analysis before and after cycling to further understand their enhanced electrochemical performance. Figure 8-4a&b shows the Nyquist plot and the equivalent circuit
used to fit the data (Appendix F Figure 7 shows the impedance data from DDSA-PTA (sample 2 and sample 3)). As is evident from the Nyquist plots, the experimental data fits well with the fitted data using the equivalent circuit. The Nyquist plots shows two semicircles, corresponding to the resistance of passivation film (interface resistance-$R_i$) of the discharge product in the high-frequency region and the charge transfer resistance $R_{ct}$ in the medium-frequency area. The $R_{ct}$ decreases considerably after cycling due to complete wetting of the electrode by the electrolyte and the rearrangement of the migrated active materials to the electrochemically favorable position.

The interfacial resistance $R_i$ of the pristine as well as the cells after 1$^{st}$ and 100$^{th}$ cycle remained almost constant at $\sim$20 Ω (Fitted values are shown in Appendix F Table 1), before and after the first cycle while the charge transfer resistance ($R_{ct}$) undergoes significant change with lithiation (after first cycle) similar to that observed by Fan et al., in his work on using Au nanoparticles as sulfur immobilizers in Li-S batteries$^{431}$. This reduction in $R_{ct}$ is likely due to the immobilization of polysulfides by the Au nanoparticles similar to the results of Fan et al., thereby restricting the formation of the solid electrolyte interface (SEI) on the anode arising from the deposition of the low order polysulfides. All these electrochemical characterizations further suggest that the modest decoration of the cathode by the electrodeposition of Au nanoparticles has a profound influence on the improvement of the electrochemical performance of Li–S batteries.
8.5 Summary

A simple electrodeposition technique was implemented to prepare PTA coated DDSA electrodes that were used as free-standing cathodes in Li-S batteries. The PTA-DDSA cathodes exhibited significantly reduced polysulfide dissolution as is evident from the XPS analysis in addition to displaying excellent cycling stability. The DDSA-PTA electrode exhibits an initial capacity of 1188 mAh/g (14.62 mAh/cm² areal capacity) and a stable capacity of 870 mAh/g (10.71 mAh/cm² areal capacity) after 100 cycles at 0.1 C rate. The DDSA-PTA electrode 1 shows an initial capacity of 1152 mAh/g (14.06 mAh/cm² areal capacity) and a stable capacity of 925 mAh/g (11.29 mAh/cm² areal capacity) after 100 cycles at 0.1C rate when tested under the lean electrolyte (4µl/mg-S) testing conditions. The PTA-DDSA electrodes exhibited very low fade rate of 0.23±0.03%/cycle and significantly reduced polysulfides when examined by XPS and UV-VIS spectroscopy. The EIS impedance analysis of the DDSA-PTA before and after cycling also suggests polysulfide immobilization by Au nanoparticles. The development PTA-DDSA electrodes will enable the use of high energy density battery systems consisting of sulfur cathodes with superior capacity retention and stability. The success of this approach should help expedite developments in high energy lithium-sulfur battery systems and help achieve the DOE’s target of 500 Wh/kg.
8.6 Acknowledgments

The authors acknowledge the research support by the U.S. Department of Energy (OVT-DE-EE0006825, OVT-DE-EE0007797 and Battery500 consortium DE-EE0008199) Edward R. Weidlein Chair Professorship Funds and the Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials (CCEMM) for assistance and help with procuring the electrochemical equipment and facilities used in this research work. The authors also acknowledge Dr. Joel Gillespie, PPG Materials Characterization Laboratory, and the Department of Chemistry, University of Pittsburgh for graciously providing access to the use of XPS instrumentation.
9.0 Conclusions

The design and development of novel materials for energy storage is urgent for addressing electric vehicle (EV) energy storage demands. Materials for Li-S battery cathodes and electrolytes were developed as a part of this dissertation. Nanoporous non-carbonized MOF were synthesized using a simple, scalable room temperature method. Sulfur was directly infiltrated into the as-synthesized MOF with no subsequent carbonization and tested as cathodes for Li – S batteries. The resultant S – MOF display very high initial capacity (1476 mAh/g) that is rendered stable at 609 mAh/g for over 200 cycles with an impressive very minimal fade rate (0.0014%/cycle). The study reveals that the use of non-carbonized MOF resulting in Lewis acid-base interactions is vital for ensuring the carbon-sulfur bonding with the MOF architecture resulting in complete retention of lithiated polysulfide species within the porous MOF structure.

Metal sulfate containing, nanoporous CFMs (Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM) were synthesized using microwave-assisted hydrothermal synthesis, infiltrated with sulfur, and used as cathodes to study their performance in Li-S battery. The S-Cu-bpy-CFM shows an initial discharge capacity of 1565 mAh/g and stabilizes at a discharge capacity of 975 mAh/g after 200 cycles (fade rate of 0.19%/cycle). The S-Cu-pyz-CFM also shows a high initial discharge capacity of 1626 mAh/g and a stable 1020 mAh/g discharge capacity after 200 cycles (fade rate of 0.18%/cycle). These CFMs interacts with polysulfides via Lewis acid-base interactions and thereby effectively restrain the polysulfides from diffusing and dissolving into the electrolyte. In addition, the carbon atoms of the CFMs bind with sulfur during the sulfur infiltration process, further aiding in preventing the polysulfides from dissolving into the electrolyte. XPS analysis of the CFM separators further confirms the absence of polysulfide dissolution.
A sulfonic acid-based complex framework material (CFM), termed as SCFM was effectively synthesized at room temperature and infiltrated with sulfur using a vapor-phase infiltration technique to form S-SCFM. The S-SCFM electrode was then tested as a cathode for Li-S batteries. The S-SCFM electrode demonstrated a high initial capacity of 1190 mAh/g, with stable capacity of 1044 mAh/g for up to 100 cycles when cycled at 0.1C rate while also exhibiting reversible capacity of 669 mAh/g at 1C rate. The electrode regains the capacity of 1066 mAh/g when cycled back at 0.1C. The S-SCFM also exhibited good cycling stability along with a low fade rate of ~0.0012%/cycle. The higher discharge capacity along with impressive cycling stability makes the sulfonic acid-based CFM namely, SCFM an appealing sulfur host to form S-SCFM structures serving as effective operational electrodes for Li-S batteries.

f-SiO₂, nm-SiO₂, and nm-TiO₂ incorporated novel electrospun PVdF-HFP CPEs were tested as electrolytes in Li–S battery. The 10 wt % f- SiO₂ CPE exhibited an initial discharge capacity of 895 mAh/g and very low fade rate of 0.055%/cycle when cycled for over 100 cycles at 0.1 C rate against commercial sulfur cathode. The study also conclusively indicates that the electrospinning technique improves the mechanical properties of the CPEs which in turn help suppress dendrite formation on the lithium anode. The nanofiller incorporated CPEs also exhibit excellent room-temperature ionic conductivity of 9.48 × 10⁻³ S/cm, with values comparable to that of liquid electrolytes. The CPEs also exhibit excellent chemical stability upon cycling for over 100 cycles, confirmed using FTIR and XPS analysis.

Li₄SiO₄ was substituted with six different concentrations of each substituent using a high temperature solid-state diffusion technique. A maximum of 7.5 atomic % of Li⁺ sites were substituted with Ca²⁺ and Mg²⁺ ions and 10% of the O²⁻ sites were substituted with F⁻ ions while maintaining the crystallographic and phase purity. Electrochemical Impedance Spectroscopy
(EIS) analysis results clearly show that the introduction of the substituents improved the ionic conductivity of Li₄SiO₄ by 3 – 4 orders of magnitude. In fact, Ca²⁺ introduction as a substituent showed the maximum improvement in ionic conductivity from 1.2×10⁻¹² S cm⁻¹ to 2.9×10⁻⁸ S/cm. The substituted Li₄SiO₄ further serve to act as an impermeable barrier to solvent molecules only enabling faster transport of Li ions adding to the cycling stability. High loading sulfur cathodes (~3.8 mg S/cm²) of S-Cu-bpy-CFM were thus tested by coating a layer of the substituted Li₄SiO₄ and their cycling performance and rate capability were evaluated. The substituted Li₄SiO₄ S-Cu-bpy-CFM electrodes demonstrated high areal capacities of (~2.21-2.67 mAh/cm²) along with good capacity retention (~0.19-0.33%/cycle) and rate capabilities (~800 mAh/g-700 mAh/g @100 mA/g, 600 mAh/g- 500 mAh/g @300 mA/g, 400 mAh/g-300 mAh/g @ 500 mA/g and ~250mAh/g – 190 mAh/g @1000 mA/g) in comparison to pristine Li₄SiO₄.

DDSA-PTA electrodes were synthesized using a simple electrodeposition technique and were used as free-standing cathodes in Li-S batteries. The PTA-DDSA cathodes exhibited significantly reduced polysulfide dissolution as is evident from the XPS analysis in addition to displaying excellent cycling stability. The DDSA-PTA electrode1 exhibits an initial capacity of 1188 mAh/g (14.62 mAh/cm² areal capacity) and a stable capacity of 870 mAh/g (10.71 mAh/cm² areal capacity) after 100 cycles at 0.1 C rate. The DDSA-PTA electrode 2 shows an initial capacity of 1152 mAh/g (14.06 mAh/cm² areal capacity) and a stable capacity of 925 mAh/g (11.29 mAh/cm² areal capacity) after 100 cycles at 0.1C rate. The PTA-DDSA electrodes exhibited very low fade rate of 0.23±0.03%/cycle and significantly reduced polysulfides when examined by XPS and UV-VIS spectroscopy. The success of this approach should help expedite developments in high energy lithium-sulfur battery systems and help achieve the DOE’s target of 500 Wh/kg.

Pavithra M Shanthia, Prashanth J Hanumanthab, Matthew Sweeneyc, Bharat Gattua,
Moni K Dattab, Prashant N Kumtaa, b, d, e

aDepartment of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
bDepartment of Bioengineering University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
cDepartment of Chemical Engineering, University of Maryland- Baltimore County, Baltimore, MD 21250 (USA)
dDepartment of Mechanical Engineering and Materials Science University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
eCenter for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
TGA/DTA analysis

Thermo-Gravimetric Analysis/ Differential Thermal Analysis was performed on the as-prepared-damp Zn MOF-5 materials on a Netzsch STA 09PC/4/H/Luxx TG-DTA analyzer under Argon atmosphere using a temperature sweep of 5°C/min.

Appendix A Figure 1 TGA curves of Zn MOF – 5W under Argon at 5°C/min heating rate.

The TGA results (Appendix A Figure 1) show that both Zn MOF – 5 (as prepared-damp) are stable at temperatures up to 450°C. The initial weight loss between 25 – 200°C is attributed to the loss of solvent molecules entrapped into the pores of the MOF. The stable plateau observed up to 450°C shows the temperature stability of the MOF. The weight loss observed above 420°C is due to the onset of the decomposition of the organic framework. This indicates that the infiltration of sulfur into the MOF structures at 300°C would not cause any decomposition of the same and would result in stable sulfur-containing MOF structures (S-MOF).
**SEM Images of the MOF:**

Scanning electron microscopy (SEM) was carried out to investigate the microscopic structure of Zn MOF – 5W (Appendix A Figure 2). Philips XL-30FEG equipped with an EDAX detector system comprised of an ultrathin beryllium window and Si(Li) detector operating at 10 kV was used for the SEM analysis. The SEM images show the microscopic structure of Zn MOF – 5W which is in accordance with those reported in literature 145, 434, 435.

![Appendix A Figure 2 SEM images of (a&b) Zn MOF – 5W.](image)

**Electrochemical Behavior of S-MOF Materials:**

To understand the charge storage behavior of the S-MOF and identify possible sources of the initial irreversible capacity loss observed therein, the charge-discharge profiles of the S-Zn-MOF during different cycles were evaluated as depicted in Appendix A Figure 3. Appendix A Figure 3 corresponds to the specific capacity plots of 1st, 2nd, 10th, 100th and 200th charge–discharge profiles of S – MOF at 0.2C rate. The smaller plateau in the specific capacity plots at 2.4 V corresponds to the formation of the higher order polysulfide during the initial stages of
lithiation Li$_2$S$_n$ (n = 4-8) and the plateau at 2.1 V corresponds to the formation of lower order lithium sulfides Li$_2$S$_n$ (n<4) also represented by the larger plateau in the specific capacity plots (Appendix A Figure 3) $^{87, 140, 436-440}$. Similar plateaus at 2.45 V and 2.2 V are observed in the charge cycles corresponding to the delithiation of Li$_2$S to lower polysulfide and higher order polysulfide respectively, resulting in the formation of sulfur.

Appendix A Figure 3 Charge-discharge plots at various stages of cycling of S – Zn – MOF.
Appendix A Table 1 Reaction voltages (V w.r.t. Li+/Li) in cyclic voltammograms of S-Zn-MOF.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Cycle number</th>
<th>Possible Reactions (S1&amp; S2)</th>
<th>Anodic scan</th>
<th>Cathodic scan</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>voltage/ V</td>
<td>Reaction (i) voltage/ V</td>
<td>Reaction (ii) voltage/ V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1&lt;sup&gt;st&lt;/sup&gt; cycle</td>
<td>2.38</td>
<td>2.45</td>
<td>2.03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2&lt;sup&gt;nd&lt;/sup&gt; cycle</td>
<td>2.28</td>
<td>2.35</td>
<td>2.41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5&lt;sup&gt;th&lt;/sup&gt; cycle</td>
<td>2.28</td>
<td>2.36</td>
<td>2.41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10&lt;sup&gt;th&lt;/sup&gt; cycle</td>
<td>2.28</td>
<td>2.35</td>
<td>2.41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20&lt;sup&gt;th&lt;/sup&gt; cycle</td>
<td>2.28</td>
<td>2.35</td>
<td>2.41</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**XPS Spectra of MOF and S – MOF:**

In order to confirm that the initial fade in capacity was indeed a result of the electrochemical oxidation of sulfur and that the state of the electrode does not change subsequent to the initial phase transformation, X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy was performed on the separator and electrode after the 1<sup>st</sup> and 20<sup>th</sup> cycle (cycling performed at 0.1 mV/s between 1.7 and 2.6 V- voltammograms seen in Figure 3-9). It can be seen in Appendix A Figure 4 that the S2p peak profiles of the separator retrieved from the S-Zn-MOF cells do not show any noticeable change indicating the absence of sulfur containing polysulfides in the separator during the 1<sup>st</sup> and 20<sup>th</sup> cycles in addition to the 200<sup>th</sup> cycle. This confirms the primary hypothesis of this work—that the presence of sulfur-carbon bonding in the MOF structure ensures polysulfide retention within
the electrode and prevents dissolution and cross-over across the separator to the anode. Appendix A Figure 5 and Appendix A Figure 6 compare the C1s and S2p profiles of the S-Zn-MOF electrodes before cycling and subsequent to 1st, 20th and 200th cycle. It can be seen in Appendix A Figure 5 that the peak positions of carbon bonding in the S-Zn-MOF electrodes does not undergo any change from the 1st to the 200th cycle indicating that the predominating species in the electrode structure remain near identical during cycling. Similar to this is the case with S2p profiles seen in Appendix A Figure 6. However, as indexed in Appendix A Figure 6, the presence of polysulfides, sulfates and sulfites within the electrode structure can be observed during the 1st and 20th cycle. This is to be expected and it is a testament to the superior polysulfide retention capability of the S-Zn-MOF materials, especially since no polysulfides are seen in the separator at the same stage of cycling (Appendix A Figure 4). This is further confirmed by examining the S2p profile of the lithium anode post-cycling where no presence of polysulfides or deposited sulfur is observed (Appendix A Figure 7).
Appendix A Figure 4 S2p profiles of the S-Zn-MOF cell separators before cycling, after the 1st, 20th and 200th cycle.
Appendix A Figure 5 C1s profiles of S-Zn-MOF electrodes before cycling, after 1st, 20th and 200th cycle.
Appendix A Figure 6 S2p profiles of S-Zn-MOF electrodes before cycling, after 1st, 20th and 200th cycle.
Appendix A Figure 7 S2p profiles of the lithium counter electrode in a cell containing S-Zn-MOF electrodes subsequent to 1st and 20th cycle.
C1s Spectra of MOF and S – MOF:

The C1s spectra of the MOF-Ws and S – MOF are shown in Appendix A Figure 8. The broad C1s peak around 284.46 eV is due to –C – C – bonds in the MOF structures\(^{441-443}\). The C1s peak spread around 287.80 eV is attributed to the binding of C to –O-Mg/Zn –\(^{444, 445}\) through the formation of –(CO\(_3\))- moieties in the MOF. In addition, it can be observed that the relative peak intensity of the 284.46 eV peak increases with respect to the peak at 287.80 eV. This could be attributed to contribution from the overlapping nature of C-S binding peaks\(^{446}\) in S – MOF with the C-C peaks in the MOF structure.
Irreversible Loss of Capacity in the 1st ten Cycles:

The observed loss in sulfur capacity through binding with carbonate species could proceed through the mechanism proposed below:

Proposed mechanism: (Results in consumption of 10 moles of S/mole of MOF to form irreversible sulfate-like byproduct)

**Reaction S1:** \[ \text{Zn}_4\text{O} (\text{C}_6\text{H}_4(\text{COO})_2)_3 + 4\text{S} + 6\text{Li} \rightarrow \text{Zn}_4(\text{S}_4)\text{O}^2^- + (\text{C}_6\text{H}_4(\text{COOLi})_2)_3 \]

**Reaction S2:** \[ (\text{C}_6\text{H}_4(\text{COOLi})_2)_3 + 8\text{S} \rightarrow 3\text{Li}_2\text{S}_2\text{O}_3 + \text{C}_6\text{H}_4\text{C-S-S- (active)} \]

The formation of such metal cluster complexes has been reported in chemical reactions between Zn-cage like structures and sulfur\(^{447}\). Further studies however are warranted to understand the exact nature of electrochemical oxidation of sulfur by the carbonate MOF structures. Appendix A Table 2 shows the calculation of the amount of sulfur lost by the reaction of sulfur with MOF. The calculation is based on the moles of sulfur in S – Zn – MOF electrode based on the initial weight of sulfur and MOF (50:50wt%).

**Appendix A Table 2 Calculation of amount of sulfur consumed by the irreversible reactions S1 and S2.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Proposed mechanism (mole)</th>
<th>Nominal sulfur content during synthesis/mole of MOF (M.W = 32.065 g/mole)</th>
<th>Nominal MOF content during synthesis/mole of MOF (M.W = 769.90 g/mole)</th>
<th>Number of moles of sulfur lost during initial cycles</th>
<th>Active sulfur remaining that cycles stably after initial capacity loss</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Appendix A Figure 9 represents the recalculated cathode capacity based on the active unreacted sulfur remaining after accounting for the irreversible loss processes described above. It can thus be seen that sulfur accounted for cycling is indeed restricted by the MOF structure at the electrode surface after the initial reaction causing retention of capacity close to the theoretical capacity of sulfur. This nevertheless is not observed due to the loss processes occurring during the 1st ten cycles.

Appendix A Figure 9 Cycling performance of S – Zn-MOF at 0.2C rate with capacity adjusted to reflect the initial loss consuming ~59% of the initial sulfur content through formation of irreversible sulfate-like products (see Reactions S1-S2 and Appendix A Table 2) as seen in Figure 3-8, Figure 3-9 and Figure 3-10.

Pavithra M Shanthi\textsuperscript{a}, Prashanth J Hanumantha\textsuperscript{b}, Ramalinga Kuruba\textsuperscript{b}, Bharat Gattu\textsuperscript{a}, Moni K Datta\textsuperscript{b}, Prashant N Kumta\textsuperscript{a, b, c, d*}

\textsuperscript{a}Department of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{b}Department of Bioengineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{c}Department of Mechanical Engineering and Materials Science, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{d}Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
Calculation for Sulfur Infiltration:

**Molecular weight of sulfur:** 32.06 g/mole

**Density of sulfur:** 2.07 g/cm³

**Pore volume of the Cu-bpy-CFM:** 0.31 cm³/g

For every 1 g of Cu-bpy-CFM, the amount of sulfur that could be infiltrated,

\[
= 0.31 \text{ cm}^3/\text{g (Cu-bpy-CFM)} \times 1 \text{ g (Cu-bpy-CFM)} \times 2.07 \text{ g/cm}^3 (\text{sulfur}) = 0.64 \text{ g sulfur}
\]

Weight % of sulfur that could be infiltrated into the Cu-bpy-CFM

\[
= 0.64 \text{ g sulfur/1 g Cu-bpy-CFM} = 64 \text{ wt%}
\]

**Pore volume of the Cu-pyz-CFM:** 0.32 cm³/g

For every 1 g of Cu-pyz-CFM, the amount of sulfur that could be infiltrated,

\[
= 0.32 \text{ cm}^3/\text{g (Cu-pyz-CFM)} \times 1 \text{ g (Cu-pyz-CFM)} \times 2.07 \text{ g/cm}^3 (\text{sulfur}) = 0.66 \text{ g sulfur}
\]

Weight % of sulfur that could be infiltrated into the Cu-pyz-CFM

\[
= 0.66 \text{ g sulfur/1 g Cu-pyz-CFM} = 66 \text{ wt%}
\]

For further ensuring adequate sulfur infiltration into the synthesized CFMs, an additional 10 wt% of sulfur was added to the calculated amounts, hence both CFMs essentially contain 70 wt% of sulfur infiltrated.
BET Adsorption Isotherms:

Appendix B Figure 1 BET adsorption isotherm of the a) Cu-bpy-CFM and b) Cu-pyz-CFM.

The BET adsorption isotherm of the Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM are shown in Appendix B Figure 1. The S-CFM displays a type II isotherm curve following IUPAC classification\(^4\), confirming its microporous and nanoporous structure.

**Standard Deviation Calculation:**

The pore size and surface area of the Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM is the average of three measurements performed on three independently prepared samples.

The value of standard deviation was calculated using the following formula:

\[
\sigma = \sqrt{\frac{1}{N} \sum_{i=1}^{N} (x_i - \mu)^2}
\]

where, \(\mu\) is the mean of the three values and \(N=3\).

Appendix B Figure 2 SEM images of (a) S-Cu-bpy-CFM and (b) S-Cu-pyz-CFM before sulfur infiltration, SEM images of (c) S-Cu-bpy-CFM and (d) S-Cu-pyz-CFM after sulfur infiltration and EDS pattern of the (e) S-Cu-bpy-CFM and (f) S-Cu-pyz-CFM after sulfur infiltration.
Appendix B Table 1 Experimental and calculated elemental composition of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>S-Cu-bpy-CFM</th>
<th>S-Cu-pyz-CFM</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Experimental</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(wt%)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sulfur</td>
<td>71.76</td>
<td>70.92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carbon</td>
<td>15.21</td>
<td>8.72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oxygen</td>
<td>3.83</td>
<td>4.92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nitrogen</td>
<td>2.88</td>
<td>4.72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Copper</td>
<td>6.32</td>
<td>10.72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Calculated</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(wt%)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sulfur</td>
<td>72.69</td>
<td>72.86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carbon</td>
<td>13.46</td>
<td>7.60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oxygen</td>
<td>3.59</td>
<td>5.06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nitrogen</td>
<td>3.14</td>
<td>4.43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Copper</td>
<td>7.12</td>
<td>10.05</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Scanning Electron Microscopy (SEM) and Energy Dispersive X-Ray Spectroscopy (EDS) analysis were performed on the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM samples after sulfur infiltration to confirm the presence of sulfur infiltrated inside the CFMs and determine the elemental composition of the CFMs. ZEISS Sigma 500 VP SEM equipped with an Oxford Aztec X-EDS detector system operating at 20 kV was used for the SEM analysis. From the SEM images (Appendix B Figure 2a&c), the microstructure of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM are in accordance with those reported in literature\textsuperscript{227, 228}. Also, the SEM images (Appendix B Figure 2b&d) collected on the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM after sulfur infiltration appear very similar to the SEM micrographs collected on the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM before sulfur infiltration (Appendix B Figure 2a&b) indicating no change in morphology of the CFMs after sulfur infiltration. The EDS pattern of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM.
(Appendix B Figure 2e&f) confirms the presence of sulfur and the corresponding elemental composition of the CFMs (Appendix B Table 1) are in accordance with that calculated from the molar formula of the CFMs and the weight of sulfur infiltrated into the CFMs.

**Measurement of the Amount of Sulfur Infiltrated into the Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM:**

In order to validate the chemical composition results from the EDS analysis conducted on the experimentally synthesized S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM and to verify the amount of sulfur infiltrated into both of the CFMs, a simple solvation experiment was performed. Accordingly, ~200mg of the sulfur infiltrated CFMs (70wt% S/30 wt% CFM), S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM were dispersed in 20 ml of carbon disulfide (CS$_2$), the typical solvent used for dissolution of sulfur. The dispersion was sonicated for 30 minutes followed by centrifuging the dispersion to recover the insoluble residue. The S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM were washed in CS$_2$ three more times before weighing the residue. The results of one such experiment is shown in Appendix B Table 2. The experiment was repeated three times on three different S-CFM samples prepared from three different batches of CFMs and the results are in close agreement within a ±2% error limit.

**Appendix B Table 2 Results of the measurement of sulfur composition of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and Cu-pyz-CFM.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>S/CFM</th>
<th>Initial weight (~200 mg)</th>
<th>Final weight (after dissolving sulfur)</th>
<th>% Sulfur in the S/CFM composite</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-bpy-CFM</td>
<td>207</td>
<td>65</td>
<td>68.59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-pyz-CFM</td>
<td>198</td>
<td>61</td>
<td>69.19</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The results of this experiment confirm the total infiltration of the measured quantities of sulfur into the pores of the nanoporous CFMs. Also, these results cast a new light into the nature of the chemical bonds between the CFMs and infiltrated sulfur. Almost all the ~70 wt% sulfur infiltrated into the CFMs is soluble in CS₂, implying the nature of the -C-S- binding between the CFMs and sulfur as is evident from the XPS results (Figure 4-5) confirming the weaker chemical binding of sulfur with carbon rather than a strong covalent bonding. This result is similar to that of Zhou et al.²⁰⁴ who reported their work related to loading of sulfur into three-dimensional nitrogen/sulphur-co-doped graphene sponge. In their work, the authors also observed -C-S- binding at 163.7 eV similar to our observation at 164.4 eV in the S2p XPS spectrum of the N, S-co-doped graphene material. The authors further used computational methods to explain the origin of this binding to be due to weak chemical interaction of S and C rather than fully formed strong covalent bonds. This result thus explains and confirms that the total amount of sulfur infiltrated into the CFMs matches the nominal composition of the sulfur in the chemically synthesized CFMs following the complete dissolution of the infiltrated sulfur into CS₂ in our S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM samples.
Appendix B Table 3 Summary of the performances of the currently studied S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM cathode systems compared to reported work in the literature.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CFM</th>
<th>Electrode sulfur loading (wt%)</th>
<th>Initial Capacity (mAh/g)</th>
<th>Capacity after 100 cycles (mAh/g)</th>
<th>C-rate (mA/g)</th>
<th>Fade rate (%)</th>
<th>Voltage range (V)</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-bpy-CFM</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>1565</td>
<td>975 (200 cycles)</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.19</td>
<td>1.7-2.6</td>
<td>Present work</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-pyz-CFM</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>1626</td>
<td>1020 (200 cycles)</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.18</td>
<td>1.7-2.6</td>
<td>Present work</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zn-MOF-S/MOF-5</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>1476</td>
<td>609 (200 cycles)</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.14</td>
<td>1.7-2.6</td>
<td>Present authors</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ppy-S-in-PCN-224</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>1330</td>
<td>780</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.3</td>
<td>1.7-2.7</td>
<td>449</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ppy-S-in-MIL-53</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>960</td>
<td>900</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.06</td>
<td>1.7-2.7</td>
<td>449</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIL-53</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>1,125</td>
<td>436</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.72</td>
<td>1.8-2.8</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NH2-MIL-53</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>526</td>
<td>313</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.45</td>
<td>1.8-2.8</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HKUST-1</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>1,055</td>
<td>710</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.43</td>
<td>1.8-2.8</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ZIF-8</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>738</td>
<td>654</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.11</td>
<td>1.8-2.8</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ZIF-8-M</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>556</td>
<td>476</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.15</td>
<td>1.8-2.8</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIL-100</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>491</td>
<td>410</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.17</td>
<td>1.8-2.8</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIL-100</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>1,100</td>
<td>420</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.83</td>
<td>1.0-3.0</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HKUST-1</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>1,498</td>
<td>500</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.39</td>
<td>1.0-3.0</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ZIF-8</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>1,200</td>
<td>420</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.33</td>
<td>1.0-3.0</td>
<td>425</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIL-101</td>
<td>58.8</td>
<td>869</td>
<td>695</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.17</td>
<td>1.0-3.0</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DUT-23</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>689</td>
<td>550</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.10</td>
<td>1.5-3.0</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MOF-525</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>1190</td>
<td>602</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.43</td>
<td>1.5-3.0</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Appendix B Table 4 Reaction voltages (V w.r.t. Li⁺/Li) from cyclic voltammograms of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Cycle number</th>
<th>Anodic scan</th>
<th>Cathodic scan</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1ˢᵗ cycle</td>
<td>2.43</td>
<td>2.19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2ⁿᵈ cycle</td>
<td>2.42</td>
<td>2.30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5ᵗʰ cycle</td>
<td>2.41</td>
<td>2.28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1⁰ᵗ cycle</td>
<td>2.41</td>
<td>2.28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2⁰ᵗ cycle</td>
<td>2.41</td>
<td>2.28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2⁵ᵗʰ cycle</td>
<td>2.41</td>
<td>2.28</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Cycle number</th>
<th>Anodic scan</th>
<th>Cathodic scan</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1ˢᵗ cycle</td>
<td>2.43</td>
<td>2.19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2ⁿᵈ cycle</td>
<td>2.41</td>
<td>2.29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5ᵗʰ cycle</td>
<td>2.41</td>
<td>2.28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1⁰ᵗ cycle</td>
<td>2.41</td>
<td>2.29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2⁰ᵗ cycle</td>
<td>2.41</td>
<td>2.29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2⁵ᵗʰ cycle</td>
<td>2.41</td>
<td>2.29</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Extended cycling of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM at 0.2 rate:

The S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM were cycled for an extended 200 charge-discharge cycles at 0.2C rate and the results are shown in Appendix B Figure 3. The S-Cu-bpy-CFM shows an initial discharge capacity of 1565 mAh/g and stabilizes at a discharge capacity of 975 mAh/g after 200 cycles with a fade rate of (0.19%/cycle). The S-Cu-pyz-CFM also shows a high initial discharge capacity of 1626 mAh/g and a stable 1020 mAh/g discharge capacity after 200 cycles (fade-rate of 0.18%/cycle).
Appendix B Figure 3 Cycling performance of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM cycled at 0.2C rate for 200 cycles.
Appendix B Figure 4 N1s spectra of (a) S-Cu-bpy-CFM and (b) S-Cu-pyz-CFM before cycling and after 1\textsuperscript{st}, 2\textsuperscript{nd}, 10\textsuperscript{th} and 25\textsuperscript{th} cycles (c) S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM after 1\textsuperscript{st} charge and discharge cycle at 0.2C rate.

The N1s spectra of both S-Cu-bpy-OF and S-Cu-pyz-CFM corresponding electrodes after 1\textsuperscript{st}, 2\textsuperscript{nd}, 10\textsuperscript{th} and 25\textsuperscript{th} cycles (Appendix B Figure 4a&b) shows a peak at 399.31 eV that corresponds to the binding of carbon to nitrogen arising from the -C-N-\textsuperscript{258-260} bonds of pyrazine and bipyridine. A peak at 407.37 eV corresponding to LiNO\textsubscript{3}\textsuperscript{261} added to the electrolyte is observed in electrodes cycled for 1, 2, 10 and 25 cycles. In addition to these peaks, the cycled electrodes show a peak at 403.52 eV, analysis of which indicates its origin from -N-S- bonds.
bonds\textsuperscript{262, 263}. The peak at 403.52 eV is observed in electrodes after 1\textsuperscript{st} charge and 1\textsuperscript{st} discharge (Appendix B Figure 4c) confirming the irreversible nature of the -N-S- bonds. Appendix B Figure 5a&b represents the XPS S2p spectra of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrode before cycling and after 1\textsuperscript{st}, 2\textsuperscript{nd}, 10\textsuperscript{th} and 25\textsuperscript{th} cycles.

Appendix B Figure 5 S2p spectra of (a) S-Cu-bpy-CFM and (b) S-Cu-pyz-CFM before cycling and after 1st, 2nd, 10th and 25th cycles and (c) S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM after 1st charge and discharge at 0.2C rate.
The S2p spectra of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrode before cycling shows peaks at 168.6 eV corresponding to the -Cu-S-O-\(^{264}\) which is characteristic of the CFMs. The peaks observed at 163.2 eV and 164.4 eV in the spectra of S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM corresponds to -C-S- bonds\(^{265}\) and -C-S-O-\(^{170}, 266, 267\) bonds respectively formed due to the chemical interaction of sulfur with the carbon in the CFMs. The S2p spectra both the CFMs after 1\(^{st}\), 2\(^{nd}\), 10\(^{th}\) and 25\(^{th}\) cycles (Appendix B Figure 5a&b) shows all the peaks observed before cycling, along with one additional peak at 166.76 eV corresponding to -Li.S-O\(^{-268, 269}\). This peak at 166.76 eV is likely due to the loss in active sulfur from the electrode due to formation of SEI layer, which could explain the extra \(~10\%\) loss in capacity in addition to the \(~25\%\) loss due to -N-S- bonds. The peak at 166.76 eV is observed in both S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes after 1\(^{st}\) charge and 1\(^{st}\) discharge (Appendix B Figure 5c) confirming the irreversible nature of the SEI formed.
Appendix B Figure 6 FT-IR spectra of a) S-Cu-bpy-CFM and b) S-Cu-pyz-CFM after 1\textsuperscript{st}, 2\textsuperscript{nd}, 10\textsuperscript{th} and 25\textsuperscript{th} cycles and c) S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM after 1\textsuperscript{st} charge and discharge at 0.2C rate.

Appendix B Figure 6a&b represents the FT-IR spectra of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrode before and after 1\textsuperscript{st}, 2\textsuperscript{nd}, 10\textsuperscript{th} and 25\textsuperscript{th} cycles. The FT-IR spectra of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes before cycling shows peaks characteristic of the CFMs at 1027 cm\(^{-1}\), 1079 cm\(^{-1}\), 1395 cm\(^{-1}\) and 1470 cm\(^{-1}\) corresponding to C-H rocking\(^{270}\), C-C stretching\(^{271}\), C-N\(^{272}\) bond stretching and C-H bending vibrations\(^{273}\) respectively. The S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrodes after 1\textsuperscript{st}, 2\textsuperscript{nd}, 10\textsuperscript{th} and 25\textsuperscript{th} cycles shows peaks at 574 cm\(^{-1}\) and 1057 cm\(^{-1}\) corresponding to CF\(_2\) bending vibrations\(^{274}, 275, 276\) from the PVdF binder and -
SO$_3$ groups from the LiCF$_3$SO$_3$ salt respectively$^{277}$ in addition to the peaks characteristic of the CFMs. Additionally, the electrodes after cycling shows peaks at 659 cm$^{-1}$, 773 cm$^{-1}$ and 839 cm$^{-1}$ corresponding to the N-S symmetric stretching$^{278}$, N-S$_2$ asymmetric stretching$^{278}$ and N-S$_2$ stretching vibrations$^{279}$ respectively arising from the binding of sulfur to nitrogen from the CFMs. Two peaks are observed at 782 cm$^{-1}$ and 509 cm$^{-1}$ that corresponds to O-Li-O stretching$^{280}$ and Li-S-O from cationic interaction with -SO$_4$ groups$^{281}$ respectively. The occurrence of peaks corresponding to Li-S-O bonds in the FT-IR spectra confirms the formation of SEI. The occurrence of the peaks corresponding to -N-S- and Li-S-O bonds in the FT-IR spectra of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrode after 1$^{st}$ charge and 1$^{st}$ discharge (Appendix B Figure 6c) confirms the irreversible nature of the SEI formed.

Appendix B Table 5 FT-IR peak profiling of the S-Cu-bpy-CFM and S-Cu-pyz-CFM before and after 150 cycles at 0.2C rate.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sample</th>
<th>Wavenumber (cm$^{-1}$)</th>
<th>Peak assignment</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrode before cycling</td>
<td>851, 872, 914, 1027, 1079, 1192, 1239, 1369, 1395, 1434, 1470, 2827, 2879, 2946</td>
<td>asymmetric CH bending, C-O stretching mode, C-H out of plane, CH rocking, C-C stretching, O-C rocking vibrations, Stretching of -C-N- bond stretching, C-H deformation, C-H bending, C-H stretching</td>
<td>248, 451, 452, 270, 271, 453, 454, 455, 456, 272, 457, 273, 458, 459, 460, 461</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-pyz-CFM</td>
<td>851</td>
<td>asymmetric CH$_2$ bending</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>872</td>
<td>C-O stretching mode</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>914</td>
<td>C-H out of plane</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1027</td>
<td>CH rocking</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1079</td>
<td>C-C stretching</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1192</td>
<td>O-C rocking vibrations</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1239</td>
<td>Stretching of -C-N-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1369, 1395</td>
<td>C-N bond stretching</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1434</td>
<td>C-H deformation</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1470</td>
<td>C-H bending</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2827, 2879, 2946</td>
<td>C-H stretching</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-pyz-CFM electrode after cycling</td>
<td>574</td>
<td>CF$_2$ bending</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>655</td>
<td>N-H bending</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>737</td>
<td>C-H wagging</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>758</td>
<td>Out of plane C-H bending vibration</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>787</td>
<td>NH$_2$ wagging vibration</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>939</td>
<td>CH wag absorption</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>977</td>
<td>C-C stretching vibration</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1057</td>
<td>–SO$_3^-$ groups</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1133</td>
<td>C-N stretching band</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1331</td>
<td>C-C ring stretching</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>659</td>
<td>N-S symmetric stretching</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>773</td>
<td>N-S$_2$ asymmetric stretching</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>839</td>
<td>N-S$_2$ stretching vibration</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>782</td>
<td>0-Li-O stretching</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>509</td>
<td>Li-S-O cationic interaction with SO$_4$</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Appendix B Table 5 (Continued)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>S-Cu-bpy-CFM electrode before cycling</th>
<th>574</th>
<th>610</th>
<th>655</th>
<th>737</th>
<th>758</th>
<th>872</th>
<th>939</th>
<th>977</th>
<th>1027</th>
<th>1057</th>
<th>1079</th>
<th>1133</th>
<th>1192</th>
<th>1395</th>
<th>1411</th>
<th>1470</th>
<th>1605, 1630</th>
<th>274, 275, 276, 470, 471, 472</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CF₂ bending</td>
<td>C-C ring bending</td>
<td>N-H bending</td>
<td>C-H wagging</td>
<td>Out of plane C-H bending vibration</td>
<td>C-O stretching mode</td>
<td>CH₂ wag absorption</td>
<td>C-C stretching vibration</td>
<td>CH rocking</td>
<td>–SO₃⁻ groups</td>
<td>C-C stretching</td>
<td>C-N stretching band</td>
<td>O-C rocking vibrations</td>
<td>C-N bond stretching</td>
<td>C-H bending</td>
<td>C-H bending</td>
<td>C-N stretching vibration</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-bpy-CFM electrode after cycling</td>
<td>851 872 914 1027 1079 1192 1239 1369 1470 2827, 2879, 2946 574 655 737 758 787 939 977 1057 1133 1331 602 610 1630 659 773 839 782 509</td>
<td>asymmetric CH$_2$ bending  C-O stretching mode  C-H out of plane  CH rocking  C-C stretching  O-C rocking vibrations  Stretching of -C-N-  C-N bond stretching  C-H bending  C-H stretching  CF$_2$ bending  N-H bending  C-H wagging  Out of plane C-H bending vibration  NH$_2$ wagging vibration  CH$_2$ wag absorption  C-C stretching vibration  –SO$_3$– groups  C-N stretching band  C-C ring stretching  S-O bond stretching  C-C ring bending  C-N stretching vibration  N-S$_2$ symmetric stretching  N-S$_2$ asymmetric stretching  N-S stretching vibration  O-Li-O stretching  Li-S-O cationic interaction with SO$_4$</td>
<td>248 451 452 270 271 453 454 455 456 272 273 458 459 460 274 275 276 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 277 468 469 473 470 471 472 278 278 279 280 281</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Irreversible Loss of Capacity in the Initial 25 Cycles:

The observed loss in sulfur capacity through binding with carbonate species could proceed through the mechanism proposed below:

**Proposed mechanism:** (Results in consumption of 2 mole of S/mole of CFM to form irreversible -N-S- bonds)

**Reaction S1:** \( \text{Cu}_2(\text{C}_4\text{H}_4\text{N}_2)_2(\text{SO}_4) + 4\text{S} \rightarrow \text{Cu}_2(\text{C}_4\text{H}_4(\text{N-S})_2)(\text{SO}_4) \)

**Reaction S2:** \( \text{Cu}_2(\text{C}_{10}\text{H}_8\text{N}_2)_2(\text{SO}_4) + 4\text{S} \rightarrow \text{Cu}_2(\text{C}_{10}\text{H}_8(\text{N-S})_2)(\text{SO}_4) \)

Appendix B Table 6 shows the calculation of the amount of sulfur lost by the reaction of sulfur with nitrogen from the CFM. The calculation is based on the moles of sulfur in S-Cu-bpy/pyzCFM electrode based on the initial weight of sulfur and CFM (70:30wt%).

**Appendix B Table 6 Calculation of the amount of sulfur consumed by the irreversible reactions S1 and S2.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>S-Cu-pyz-CFM</th>
<th>Proposed mechanism 1 (mole)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Nominal sulfur content during synthesis/mole of CFM (M.W = 32.065 g/mole)</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nominal CFM content during synthesis/mole of CFM (M.W = 383.33 g/mole)</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of moles of sulfur lost during initial cycles/mole of CFM</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Active sulfur remaining that cycles stably after initial capacity loss</td>
<td>24 (~15% initial capacity loss)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Proposed mechanism 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>S-Cu-bpy-CFM</strong></td>
<td>(mole)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nominal sulfur content during synthesis/mole of CFM (M.W = 32.065 g/mole)</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nominal CFM content during synthesis/mole of CFM (M.W = 535.52 g/mole)</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of moles of sulfur lost during initial cycles/ mole of CFM</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Active sulfur remaining that cycles stably after initial capacity loss</td>
<td>35 (~10% initial capacity loss)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Calculations:

**S-Cu-pyz-CFM**

MW of Cu-pyz-CFM $\text{Cu}_2(\text{C}_4\text{H}_4\text{N}_2)_2(\text{SO}_4) = 383.33 \text{ g/mole}$

MW of sulfur = **32.065 g/mole**

Assuming 1g of S-Cu-pyz-CFM; we have 0.3g CFM and 0.7g sulfur

Moles of CFM in 0.3g CFM = $0.3(\text{g})/383.33(\text{g/mole}) = 0.000782 \text{ mole CFM}$

Moles of sulfur in 0.7g sulfur = $0.7(\text{g})/32.065(\text{g/mole}) = 0.0218 \text{ mole sulfur}$

Nominal content of sulfur/mole of CFM = $0.0218/0.000782 = 27.877$ (~28)

Active sulfur remaining after initial capacity loss = $28 - 4 = 24 \text{ moles}$

Loss in capacity due to loss in sulfur = $4/28 = 14.285\%$ (~15%)

---

**S-Cu-bpy-CFM**

MW of Cu-bpy-CFM $\text{Cu}_2(\text{C}_{10}\text{H}_8\text{N}_2)_2(\text{SO}_4) = 535.52 \text{ g/mole}$

MW of sulfur = **32.065 g/mole**

Assuming 1g of S-Cu-bpy-CFM; we have 0.3g CFM and 0.7g sulfur

Moles of CFM in 0.3g CFM = $0.3(\text{g})/535.52(\text{g/mole}) = 0.0005602 \text{ mole CFM}$

Moles of sulfur in 0.7g sulfur = $0.7(\text{g})/32.065(\text{g/mole}) = 0.0218 \text{ mole sulfur}$

Nominal content of sulfur/mole of CFM = $0.0218/0.0005602 = 38.914$ (~39)

Active sulfur remaining after initial capacity loss = $39 - 4 = 35 \text{ moles}$

Loss in capacity due to loss in sulfur = $4/39 = 10.256\%$ (~10%)

Pavithra M Shanthi\textsuperscript{a}, Prashanth J Hanumantha\textsuperscript{b}, Kuruba Ramalinga\textsuperscript{b}, Bharat Gattu\textsuperscript{a}, Moni K Datta\textsuperscript{b}, Prashant N Kumta\textsuperscript{a,b,c,d}

\textsuperscript{a}Department of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{b}Department of Bioengineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{c}Department of Mechanical Engineering and Materials Science, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{d}Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
BET Adsorption Isotherms

The BET adsorption isotherm of the sulfonic acid based complex framework materials (CFM) derived SCFM and sulfur infiltrated, S-SCFM architectures are shown in Appendix C Figure 1. The SCFM displays a type II isotherm curve following IUPAC classification\textsuperscript{448}, confirming their microporous and mesoporous structure. The almost vertical rise in adsorption in the low-pressure range (P/P\textsubscript{0}) indicates the presence of micropores and nanopores which is in accordance with that observed in the literature\textsuperscript{474, 475}. The S-SCFM shows a type III isotherm due to multilayer adsorption rather than monolayer type interaction, which explains the complete filling and closure of the CFM derived CFM pores after the sulfur infiltration process.

SEM Images of the SCFM Before and After Sulfur Infiltration

Scanning electron microscopy (SEM) was carried out to investigate the microscopic structure of the chemically derived SCFM and sulfur infiltrated S-SCFM. Philips XL-30FEG equipped with an EDAX detector system comprised of an ultrathin beryllium window and Si (Li) detector operating at 20 kV was used for the SEM analysis. The samples for SEM analysis were
prepared by grinding the CFM derived SCFM and S-SCFM before casting onto a conducting carbon tape. The SEM images show the microscopic structure of SCFM (Appendix C Figure 2a) which is in accordance with literature reports of other similar metal organic framework (MOF) structures 145, 434, 435. The CFM derived SCFM after sulfur infiltration (S-SCFM) (Appendix C Figure 2b) shows slight change in the surface structure due to sulfur infiltration into the SCFM crystals. Accordingly, the surface of the samples shows slight charging effect due to the insulating nature of sulfur. Appendix C Figure 2c shows the SEM image of a single SCFM particle at a higher magnification. The surface and microstructure of the particle remains greatly unchanged upon sulfur infiltration process as seen from the SEM image (Appendix C Figure 2d) corresponding to the SCFM post sulfur infiltration (S-SCFM). Appendix C Figure 2e and Appendix C Table 1 shows the EDS pattern and the composition of S-SCFM respectively. The experimental composition is in accordance with the calculated value confirming the total infiltration of sulfur.
Appendix C Figure 2  Low and high magnification SEM images of the SCFM before (a&c) and after (b&d) infiltration of sulfur and e) EDS pattern of S-SCFM.
Appendix C Table 1 Experimental and calculated elemental composition of the S-SCFM.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>S-SCFM</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sulfur</td>
<td>77.70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>76.83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carbon</td>
<td>7.95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oxygen</td>
<td>10.04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10.35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Copper</td>
<td>7.06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7.67</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Electrochemical Cycling Plot of Commercial Sulfur

Appendix C Figure 3 represented the results of the electrochemical cycling experiment performed on commercial sulfur cathodes. The electrodes used for this testing has a sulfur/super P/PVdF ratio of 70/20/10 and a loading of 1.5-2 mg/cm². The cells containing commercial sulfur cathode cycled with liquid electrolyte exhibits an initial capacity of 557 mAhg⁻¹, which rapidly faded to a value of 81 mAhg⁻¹ after 100 cycles accompanied with a high fade rate of 0.85%cycle⁻¹. The cell with commercial sulfur cathode also exhibits an initial Coulombic efficiency of 94.6%, which quickly fades to less than 80% after 100 cycles, clearly indicating the presence of polysulfide dissolution resulting in the characteristic loss in capacity and Coulombic efficiency. The presence of polysulfide dissolution is also evident from the XPS analysis of the separators collected from this cell (see Figure 5-6).
Appendix C Figure 3 Electrochemical cycling performance of commercial sulfur cathode cycled at 0.1C rate.

XPS of Lithium Counter Electrode Before and After Cycling:

Following confirmation of the absence of polysulfide species on the CFM derived S-SCFM separator post cycling, XPS analysis was conducted on the lithium metal counter electrode before and after cycling to confirm the absence of polysulfide species (Appendix C Figure 4). A lithium anode before cycling (a foil of lithium metal dipped in electrolyte (1 M LiCF₃SO₃, 0.2 M LiNO₃ in 50:50 vol% DOL:DME)), showed a peak at 168.93 eV corresponding to the -CF₃SO₃ group arising from the lithium salt LiCF₃SO₃ used in the electrolyte. The lithium anode post-cycling also shows peak at 168.93 eV (-CF₃SO₃). The absence of any anomalous peaks clearly confirms the absence of any polysulfide dissolution.
Appendix C Figure 4 S2p profiles of the lithium counter electrode in a cell containing the CFM derived S-CFM electrodes before cycling and after 100th cycles.
Appendix C Table 2 Electrical and Ionic conductivity data of Sulfur, CFMs, and S-CFMs. (Each datum is an average of the conductivities measured from three different samples made from three independent batches of the MOF-5, S-MOF-5, SCFM and S-SCFM systems).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sample</th>
<th>Electrical conductivity (Scm⁻¹)</th>
<th>Ionic conductivity (Scm⁻¹)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sulfur</td>
<td>$1.62 \pm 0.07 \times 10^{-13}$</td>
<td>$8.88 \pm 0.72 \times 10^{-10}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MOF-5</td>
<td>$6.45 \pm 0.43 \times 10^{-6}$</td>
<td>$7.26 \pm 0.24 \times 10^{-8}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S – MOF-5</td>
<td>$1.83 \pm 0.21 \times 10^{-8}$</td>
<td>$1.37 \pm 0.08 \times 10^{-9}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SCFM</td>
<td>$2.48 \pm 0.18 \times 10^{-9}$</td>
<td>$3.42 \pm 0.28 \times 10^{-10}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S – SCFM</td>
<td>$7.64 \pm 0.73 \times 10^{-10}$</td>
<td>$4.03 \pm 0.12 \times 10^{-10}$</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The electrical and ionic conductivity of the MOF-5 systems, from our previous publication is compared with the CFM derived SCFM to understand the difference in the first discharge capacity of the two different chemically derived MOF and CFM structures, respectively. The electrical conductivity measurements were carried out in a Jandel Micro position Probe employing the four-point probe technique. The samples for the electrical conductivity measurements were accordingly prepared by pressing ~200 mg of the MOF and S-CFM materials into pellets of average thickness (t) ~1-1.5 mm and a diameter of 13 mm (d). The pellet was positioned between the four-probes of the instrument and the voltage (V) response for a known value of supplied current (I) was measured. The electrical resistance of the material was then calculated using the following formula.

$$R_s = \frac{4.532 \times V}{I}$$

$$\rho = R_s \times t$$
Electrical conductivity, $\sigma = 1/\rho$

Ionic conductivity of the samples was also studied by the AC impedance spectroscopy technique using a Gamry potentiostat in the frequency range (10 mHz–100 kHz) at an amplitude of 10 mV. The samples for AC impedance-based conductivity measurements were prepared by sandwiching ~1.5-2 mm thick (t) pellets with a diameter of 13 mm (d) (obtained by pressing ~200 mg sample material) between two 200 μm thick lithium metal foils in a 2025-coin cell assembled in a glovebox. Equivalent circuit modeling was performed using the Z-view 2.0 (Scribner Associates Inc.) software to obtain $R_p$, the resistance to lithium ion mobility. The lithium ion conductivity values were then calculated using the following formula, where, ‘$R_p$’ is the resistance, ‘t’ is the thickness and ‘S’ is the surface area of the pellets, respectively.

$$\text{Lithium ionic conductivity}, \sigma = \frac{1}{R_p} \times \frac{t}{S}$$

$$\text{Surface area of the pellets}, S = \pi \times \left(\frac{d}{2}\right)^2$$

The S-Zn-MOF from our previous publication showed an initial capacity of 1476 mAhg$^{129}$ while the CFM derived S-SCFM shows an initial capacity of 1190 mAhg$^{1}$. This difference in the initial capacity is attributed to the poor ionic and electrical conductivity of the CFM derived SCFM as compared with MOF-5. Each data point is an average of the conductivities measured from three different samples made from three independent batches of the MOF-5, S-MOF-5, SCFM and S-SCFM systems.
Appendix C Table 3 Summary of the performances of the currently studied CFM derived S-CFM cathode systems compared to reported work in the literature.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>MOF</th>
<th>Electrode sulfur loading (wt%)</th>
<th>Initial Capacity (mAh/g)</th>
<th>Capacity after 100 cycles (mAh/g)</th>
<th>C-rate (mA/g)</th>
<th>Fade rate (°/cycle)</th>
<th>Voltage range (V)</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>S-SCFM</td>
<td>56</td>
<td>1190</td>
<td>1044</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.12 0.0012 (%)</td>
<td>1.7-2.6</td>
<td>Present work</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zn-MOF-S/ MOF-5</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>1476</td>
<td>609</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.14 0.0014 (%)</td>
<td>1.7-2.6</td>
<td>Present authors 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ppy-S-in-PCN-224</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>1330</td>
<td>780</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.3</td>
<td>1.7-2.7</td>
<td>449</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ppy-S-in-MIL-53</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>960</td>
<td>900</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.06</td>
<td>1.7-2.7</td>
<td>449</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIL-53</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>1,125</td>
<td>436</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.72</td>
<td>1.8-2.8</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NH2-MIL-53</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>526</td>
<td>313</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.45</td>
<td>1.8-2.8</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HKUST-1</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>1,055</td>
<td>710</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.43</td>
<td>1.8-2.8</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ZIF-8</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>738</td>
<td>654</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.11</td>
<td>1.8-2.8</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ZIF-8-M</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>556</td>
<td>476</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.15</td>
<td>1.8-2.8</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIL-100</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>491</td>
<td>410</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.17</td>
<td>1.8-2.8</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIL-100</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>1,100</td>
<td>420</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.83</td>
<td>1.0-3.0</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HKUST-1</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>1,498</td>
<td>500</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.39</td>
<td>1.0-3.0</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ZIF-8</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>1,200</td>
<td>420</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.33</td>
<td>1.0-3.0</td>
<td>425</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIL-101</td>
<td>58.8</td>
<td>869</td>
<td>695</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.17</td>
<td>1.0-3.0</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DUT-23</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>689</td>
<td>550</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.10</td>
<td>1.5-3.0</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MOF-525</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>1190</td>
<td>602</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.43</td>
<td>1.5-3.0</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Appendix C Table 4 Reaction voltages (V Vs Li+/Li) observed in the cyclic voltammograms of the CFM derived S-SCFM.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>S-SCFM</th>
<th>Charge/ anodic scan</th>
<th>Discharge/ cathodic scan</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cycle number</td>
<td>Peak 1 Voltage (V)</td>
<td>Peak 2 Voltage (V)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1st cycle</td>
<td>2.30</td>
<td>2.41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2nd cycle</td>
<td>2.29</td>
<td>2.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10th cycle</td>
<td>2.29</td>
<td>2.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100th cycle</td>
<td>2.29</td>
<td>2.40</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Appendix C Table 5 Charge transfer parameters before and after 1st, 2nd and 100th cycles of the S-SCFM, Figure 7b.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>S-SCFM</th>
<th>$R_s$/ohm cm$^{-2}$</th>
<th>CPE$_i$ ($*10^6$)</th>
<th>$R_i$/ohm cm$^{-2}$</th>
<th>CPE$_{dl}$ T($*10^5$)</th>
<th>$R_{ct}$/ohm cm$^{-2}$</th>
<th>Wo ($*10^8$)</th>
<th>R</th>
<th>$T(*10^8$)</th>
<th>P</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Before cycling</td>
<td>7.8</td>
<td>3.2</td>
<td>0.71</td>
<td>16.2</td>
<td>18.6</td>
<td>0.71</td>
<td>107.2</td>
<td>0.02</td>
<td>1.33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>After 1st cycle</td>
<td>2.4</td>
<td>55.2</td>
<td>0.82</td>
<td>8.8</td>
<td>1.02</td>
<td>0.83</td>
<td>89.5</td>
<td>0.001</td>
<td>0.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>After 2nd cycle</td>
<td>6.6</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.83</td>
<td>27.5</td>
<td>77.1</td>
<td>0.58</td>
<td>70.1</td>
<td>0.005</td>
<td>0.11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>After 100th cycle</td>
<td>4.3</td>
<td>17.5</td>
<td>0.72</td>
<td>32.3</td>
<td>6.4</td>
<td>0.49</td>
<td>68.8</td>
<td>0.02</td>
<td>0.08</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Appendix D Supporting Information: Investigate the Mechanisms of Composite Polymer Electrolytes (CPEs) to suppress solid electrolyte Interphase (SEI) Formation and Prevention of Polysulfide Dissolution in Li-S Batteries – Novel Composite Polymer Electrolytes (CPEs) of PVdF – HFP Derived by Electrospinning with Enhanced Li-ion Conductivities for Rechargeable Lithium – Sulfur Batteries

Pavithra M Shanthi\textsuperscript{a}, Prashanth J Hanumantha\textsuperscript{b}, Taciana Albuquerque\textsuperscript{c}, Bharat Gattu\textsuperscript{a}, Prashant N Kumta\textsuperscript{a, c, d, e}

\textsuperscript{a}Department of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{b}Department of Bioengineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{c}Department of Chemical Engineering, Arizona State University, Tempe, AZ 85287 (USA)

\textsuperscript{d}Department of Mechanical Engineering and Materials Science, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{e}Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
XRD Analysis of Nano-fillers

The crystal structure of fumed silica (f-SiO$_2$) and nanoparticulate TiO$_2$, SiO$_2$ (nm-TiO$_2$ and nm-SiO$_2$) synthesized using solution based method were studied using X – ray diffraction (XRD). Appendix D Figure 1 shows the XRD patterns collected on the samples. Both fumed SiO$_2$ and nm-SiO$_2$ show an amorphous XRD pattern. However, nm-TiO$_2$ shows a crystalline structure with peaks at 101, 110, 004, 200 and 211 planes corresponding to anatase phase.$^{343, 344}$
SEM – EDS analysis

Appendix D Figure 2 SEM micrograph of f-SiO2 incorporated PVDF – HFP membrane with silicon, carbon and oxygen mapping spectra obtained by Energy Dispersive X-ray analysis (EDAX).

The SEM image along with elemental mapping of silicon, carbon and oxygen obtained by EDXA are shown in Appendix D Figure 2. The SEM image shows nanofibers with visibly observable agglomerates of f-SiO2. Carbon mapping of the SEM image shows a uniform distribution, apparently due to the carbon backbone of the fibers. Elemental mapping of Si and O also shows a uniform distribution, suggesting that f-SiO2 is uniformly embedded into the fibers along with the agglomerates present on the surface.
FTIR Analysis:

The spectrum of PVdF-HFP (Appendix D Figure 3) contains peaks at 760, 850, 872, 973, 1060, 1146, 1292, 1381, and 1404 cm$^{-1}$ corresponding to CF$_3$ group, CH$_2$ rocking, CH$_2$ wagging of the vinylidene, out of plane C–H bending, symmetric C–F stretching, CF$_2$ stretching, symmetrical stretching CF$_3$, CH$_2$ wagging and scissoring vibration of vinylidene$^{369}$. The vibrational frequencies appearing at 1060 and 850 cm$^{-1}$ tend to show the respective crystalline and amorphous phase of PVdF. The peaks at 515 and 574 cm$^{-1}$ are due to symmetric bending mode of LiTFSI$^{327}$. The peaks between 600 to 620 cm$^{-1}$ corresponds to the deformation mode of SO$_2$$^{327}$. The peaks at 740, 789, 1058, 1140, 1195, 1332 and 1354 cm$^{-1}$ corresponds to overlapping of symmetric bending modes of CF$_3$ and S-N stretching, S-N symmetric stretching, S-N-S symmetric stretching, C-F stretching and C-CO$_2$-N bonding mode, CF$_3$ symmetric stretching, C-SO$_2$-N bonding mode of LiTFSI and SO$_2$ asymmetric stretching of LiTFSI, respectively.
Appendix D Figure 3 FTIR spectra of pure PVdF-HFP and LiTFSI salt.
Appendix D Table 1 Peak assignment for pure PVdF-HFP, LiTFSI, PVdF-HFP with LiTFSI and different nanofillers.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sample</th>
<th>Wavenumber (cm⁻¹)</th>
<th>Peak assignment</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>PVdF – HFP membrane</td>
<td>762, 760</td>
<td>CH₂ rocking vibration, CF₃ group</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>614</td>
<td>CF₂ and -C-C-C- skeletal vibration</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>762</td>
<td>CH₂ rocking vibrations</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>796</td>
<td>CF₃ stretching vibration</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>839</td>
<td>Mixed CH₂ rocking modes</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>489</td>
<td>Bending vibrations of CF₂ group</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>532</td>
<td>Wagging vibrations of CF₂ group</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>879</td>
<td>Combined -C-C- and CF₂ symmetric stretching</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>976</td>
<td>C-F stretching vibrations</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1060</td>
<td>C-F symmetric stretching vibrations</td>
<td>369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1146</td>
<td>-CF₂ stretching vibrations</td>
<td>369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1174</td>
<td>-C-C-C- bond symmetric stretching</td>
<td>369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1292</td>
<td>-CF₃ symmetric stretching</td>
<td>369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1381</td>
<td>-CH₂ wagging</td>
<td>369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1404</td>
<td>Scissoring vibration of vinylidene</td>
<td>369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2983</td>
<td>Symmetric stretching of CH₂</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3024</td>
<td>Asymmetric stretching of CH₂</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compound</td>
<td>Frequency</td>
<td>Description</td>
<td>References</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LiTFSI</td>
<td>515, 574</td>
<td>CF$_3$ asymmetric bending mode</td>
<td>327, 477, 478</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>600-620</td>
<td>Deformation mode of SO$_2$</td>
<td>477</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>740</td>
<td>Overlapping of symmetric bending modes of CF$_3$ and S-N stretching of LiTFSI</td>
<td>327, 478</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>789</td>
<td>LiTFSI</td>
<td>327, 478</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1058</td>
<td>S-N symmetric stretching</td>
<td>327, 479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1140</td>
<td>S-N-S symmetric stretching</td>
<td>327, 478</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1195</td>
<td>C-F stretching and C-CO$_2$-N bonding mode</td>
<td>327, 479, 480</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1332</td>
<td>CF$_3$ symmetric stretching</td>
<td>327, 478</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1354</td>
<td>CF$_3$ symmetric stretching</td>
<td>327, 480</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1573</td>
<td>C-SO$_2$-N bonding mode of LiTFSI</td>
<td>481</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1635</td>
<td>SO$_2$ asymmetric stretching</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>-S-N-S- bending vibration</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>-S-N-S- stretching vibration</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PVdF – HFP + LiTFSI</td>
<td>1058</td>
<td>Asymmetric S–N–S stretching of LiTFSI</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1630</td>
<td>Complexation formed between polymer backbone and LiTFSI salt</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>574</td>
<td>CF$_3$ asymmetric bending mode of LiTFSI</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PVdF – HFP + LiTFSI + nm-SiO$_2$ and f-SiO$_2$</td>
<td>1070 (peak intensity increase)</td>
<td>Overlap of F-C-F symmetric stretching vibrations and Si-O-Si asymmetric stretching vibrations</td>
<td>356</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PVdF – HFP + LiTFSI + TiO$_2$</td>
<td>1580 (shifts from 1600)</td>
<td>Greater number of ions coordinate with –NH$_2$</td>
<td>357</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Flame test:

To confirm the thermal stability of the polymer membranes, flame test was performed on the membranes and commercial separator membranes. The distance between the separators and the source of flame was set at 5 cm. Appendix D Figure 4 shows the results of flame test on commercial separator and polymer electrolyte membranes. While the commercial separator shrunk within 5 seconds, the polymer membranes was not affected even after exposing to flame for over 60 seconds\textsuperscript{482}.

Appendix D Figure 4 Commercial separator and polymer membrane exposed to flame for 5 seconds and 60 seconds, respectively.
Electrolyte Uptake of the CPE Separators

Appendix D Figure 5 Electrolyte uptake of the CPEs. Each data represents an average of three independent tests run on three different samples under identical conditions.

To determine the E/S ratio in the CPEs, electrolyte uptake test was performed in the CPEs and the results are shown in Appendix D Figure 5. The uptake increases linearly and then stabilizes after 10 min.
Electrochemical Charge – Discharge Profiles of the CPEs

Appendix D Figure 6 a) electrochemical charge – discharge profile of PVdF-HFP+LiTFSI+nm-SiO$_2$ polymer membrane and b) PVdF-HFP+LiTFSI+nm-TiO$_2$ polymer membrane.

The voltage profiles of both the CPE membranes at 1$^{st}$, 2$^{nd}$, 10$^{th}$ and 100$^{th}$ cycles feature the two discharge plateaus characteristic of Li-S batteries. The plateau at around 2.4 V corresponds to the transformation from the S$_8$ molecular forms to a series of soluble polysulfides. On the other hand, the plateau at 2.1 V corresponds to the transformation of L$_2$S$_4$ species to insoluble Li$_2$S$_2$ and Li$_2$S$^{100}$.  

254.
FTIR Comparison of Separators Before and After Cycling

The FTIR spectrum of nanofiller incorporated PVDF – HFP + LiTFSI membrane soaked in electrolyte shows peaks corresponding to PVdF – HFP at wavenumbers 489, 614, 839, 879, 1060, 1174, 1292, 1381 and 1404 cm\(^{-1}\) representing bending vibrations of CF\(_2\) group, CF\(_2\) and -C-C-C- skeletal vibration, mixed CH\(_2\) rocking modes, combined -C-C and CF\(_2\) symmetric stretching vibrations, C-F symmetric stretching vibration, -C-C-C- bond symmetric stretching, -CF\(_3\) symmetric stretching, -CH\(_2\) wagging and scissoring vibration of CH\(_2\)\(^{369,483}\).
Appendix D Table 2 Peak assignment for polymer electrolyte membranes before and after electrochemical cycling.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sample</th>
<th>Wavenumber (cm(^{-1}))</th>
<th>Peak assignment</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>PVdF – HFP + LiTFSI + f-SiO(_2), nm-SiO(_2) and nm-TiO(_2) + membranes before cycling</td>
<td>489</td>
<td>Bending vibration of CF(_2) group</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>509</td>
<td>Out of plane -C-C- bending of the ring structure of dioxane</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>570</td>
<td>Symmetric deformation mode of -CF(_3) group from interaction with dioxane</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>614</td>
<td>CF(_2) and -C-C-C- skeletal vibrations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>684</td>
<td>-N-H bending vibrations from the imide group of LiTFSI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>762</td>
<td>LiTFSI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>839</td>
<td>-C=O vibrations (ester)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>879</td>
<td>Mixed CH(_2) rocking modes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1032</td>
<td>Combined -C-C- and CF(_2) symmetric stretching</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1060</td>
<td>Introduction of SO(_3)(^-)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1070</td>
<td>C-F symmetric stretching vibration</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1174</td>
<td>Overlap of F-C-F symmetric stretching vibrations and Si-O-Si asymmetric stretching vibrations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1229</td>
<td>-C-C-C- bond symmetric stretching</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1292</td>
<td>-C-N- stretching vibration</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1355</td>
<td>-CF(_3) symmetric stretching</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1381</td>
<td>-CH(_2) wagging</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1404</td>
<td>Scissoring vibration of vinylidene</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2829</td>
<td>-CH(_2) symmetric stretching vibrations</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| PVdF – HFP + LiTFSI + nm-SiO₂ and f-SiO₂ membranes after cycling (side facing lithium metal and sulfur cathode) | 3680-3310 | Indicates the presence of exchangeable protons, typically from amide group
-C=O bond from carbonyl group of dimethoxyethane
-C-H ring bending vibrations of dioxane ring

| 1630, 1500 | Stretching vibrations of carbonate group formed during cycling
| 1333 | -Si-O stretching vibrations
| 1134 | -SO₃ from LITFSI
| 1008 | Si–O–Si stretching vibrations
| 793 | 683 |

| PVdF – HFP + LiTFSI + nm-TiO₂ membrane after cycling (side facing lithium metal and sulfur cathode) | 1630, 1500 | C=O bond from carbonyl group of dimethoxyethane
-C-H ring bending vibrations of dioxane ring

| 1333 | Stretching vibrations of carbonate group formed during cycling
| 1134 | Greater number of ions coordinate with –NH₂
| 1580 |
Appendix E Supporting Information: Study the Electrochemical Stability and Room Temperature Li-ion Conductivity of New Substituted Solid-state Oxide and Non-oxide Li-ion Conductors - Theoretical and Experimental Strategies for New Heterostructures with Improved Stability for Rechargeable Lithium Sulfur Batteries

Pavithra M Shanthi\textsuperscript{a}, Oleg I. Velikokhatnyi\textsuperscript{b}, Prashanth J Hanumantha\textsuperscript{b}, Bharat Gattu\textsuperscript{a}, Moni K Datta\textsuperscript{b}, Prashant N Kumta\textsuperscript{a, b, c, d,*}

\textsuperscript{a}Department of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{b}Department of Bioengineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{c}Department of Mechanical Engineering and Materials Science, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{d}Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
Appendix E Table 1 Fitted results of Ca substituted Orthosilicate (Each datum represents an average of three independent tests run on three different samples under identical conditions.)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>% Ca substitution</th>
<th>$R_s$ (Ohm)</th>
<th>CPE- $T \times 10^{11}$</th>
<th>CPE- $P$</th>
<th>$R_p$ (Ohm)</th>
<th>Conductivity $\times 10^{12}$ (S/cm)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.70±0.21</td>
<td>5.26±0.32</td>
<td>0.78±0.05</td>
<td>1.29±0.21 E+11</td>
<td>1.17±0.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.5</td>
<td>2.57±0.35</td>
<td>5.14±0.27</td>
<td>0.79±0.05</td>
<td>3.07±0.42 E+09</td>
<td>49.14±13.62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>3.06±0.26</td>
<td>3.87±0.46</td>
<td>0.94±0.09</td>
<td>1.29±0.17 E+08</td>
<td>1169.55±292.65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.5</td>
<td>8.47±0.76</td>
<td>5.19±0.28</td>
<td>0.70±0.12</td>
<td>5.25±0.73 E+06</td>
<td>28706.07±8000.53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>1.12±0.08</td>
<td>4.11±0.54</td>
<td>0.81±0.04</td>
<td>1.26±0.20 E+09</td>
<td>119.27±37.34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12.5</td>
<td>9.85±0.62</td>
<td>4.15±0.63</td>
<td>0.82±0.05</td>
<td>3.34±0.45 E+09</td>
<td>45.08±11.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>1.40±0.07</td>
<td>4.29±0.54</td>
<td>0.79±0.03</td>
<td>9.12±1.12 E+09</td>
<td>16.54±3.8</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Appendix E Table 2 Fitted results of Mg substituted Orthosilicate (Each datum represents an average of three independent tests run on three different samples under identical conditions)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>% Mg substitution</th>
<th>$R_s$ (Ohm)</th>
<th>CPE-$T \times 10^{11}$</th>
<th>CPE-P</th>
<th>$R_p$ (Ohm)</th>
<th>Conductivity $\times 10^{12}$ (S/cm)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>0</td>
<td>1.91±0.09</td>
<td>3.59±0.29</td>
<td>0.79±0.06</td>
<td>7.82±0.82</td>
<td>1.19±0.32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.5</td>
<td>5.24±0.46</td>
<td>9.53±1.02</td>
<td>0.76±0.04</td>
<td>3.39±0.28 E+10</td>
<td>4.45±0.72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>1.36±0.05</td>
<td>5.67±0.84</td>
<td>0.85±0.05</td>
<td>8.22±0.96 E+08</td>
<td>183.5±37.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.5</td>
<td>7.44±0.82</td>
<td>7.16±0.68</td>
<td>0.84±0.10</td>
<td>1.18±0.15 E+08</td>
<td>1277.5±275.72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>1.39±0.23</td>
<td>9.80±1.16</td>
<td>0.83±0.09</td>
<td>2.09±0.26 E+10</td>
<td>7.23±1.62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12.5</td>
<td>1.69±0.07</td>
<td>8.20±0.85</td>
<td>0.83±0.07</td>
<td>5.14±0.35 E+10</td>
<td>2.94±0.70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>1.78±0.03</td>
<td>4.96±0.28</td>
<td>0.86±0.04</td>
<td>5.37±0.42 E+10</td>
<td>2.81±0.48</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Appendix E Table 3 Fitted results of F substituted Orthosilicate (Each datum represents an average of three independent tests run on three different samples under identical conditions)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>% F substitution</th>
<th>$R_s$ (Ohm)</th>
<th>CPE-$T \times 10^{10}$</th>
<th>CPE-$P$</th>
<th>$R_p$ (Ohm)</th>
<th>Conductivity $\times 10^{12}$ (S/cm)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>0</td>
<td>3.54±0.54</td>
<td>1.16±0.09</td>
<td>0.76±0.04</td>
<td>1.26±0.20 E+11</td>
<td>1.19±0.32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.5</td>
<td>2.40±0.12</td>
<td>1.59±0.21</td>
<td>0.79±0.06</td>
<td>7.52±0.63 E+09</td>
<td>20.04±6.60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>1.32±0.06</td>
<td>1.67±0.08</td>
<td>0.81±0.06</td>
<td>4.96±0.55 E+09</td>
<td>30.41±8.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.5</td>
<td>1.01±0.02</td>
<td>2.06±0.29</td>
<td>0.76±0.08</td>
<td>2.39±0.19 E+09</td>
<td>63.13±10.41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>3.08±0.21</td>
<td>2.01±0.08</td>
<td>0.71±0.02</td>
<td>4.19±0.32 E+08</td>
<td>359.63±54.34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12.5</td>
<td>1.43±0.07</td>
<td>1.63±0.12</td>
<td>0.70±0.06</td>
<td>1.96±0.19 E+09</td>
<td>76.95±15.42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>1.27±0.08</td>
<td>1.47±0.06</td>
<td>0.79±0.04</td>
<td>3.23±0.42 E+10</td>
<td>4.66±0.87</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Charge-discharge Profiles of the Cu-bpy-CFM – without Li$_4$SiO$_4$ and with Substituted and Unsubstituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$:

The charge-discharge profiles of the Cu-bpy-CFM – without Li$_4$SiO$_4$, Cu-bpy-CFM – Unsubstituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$, Cu-bpy-CFM – F substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$, Cu-bpy-CFM – Mg substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$, Cu-bpy-CFM – Ca substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ after 1$^{\text{st}}$, 2$^{\text{nd}}$ and 100$^{\text{th}}$ cycles are shown in Appendix E Figure 1 a, b, c, d and e respectively.
Appendix E Figure 1 Charge-discharge profiles of the Cu-bpy-CFM – without Li$_4$SiO$_4$, b) Cu-bpy-CFM – Unsubstituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$, c) Cu-bpy-CFM – F substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$, d) Cu-bpy-CFM – Mg substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$, e) Cu-bpy-CFM – Ca substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ after 1st, 2nd and 100th cycles.
Nyquist plots of the Cu-bpy-CFM – without Li$_4$SiO$_4$ and with Substituted and Unsubstituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$:

The Nyquist plots of the Cu-bpy-CFM – without Li$_4$SiO$_4$, Cu-bpy-CFM – Unsubstituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$, Cu-bpy-CFM – F substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ and Cu-bpy-CFM – Mg substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ before and after first and 100$^{th}$ cycles are shown in Appendix E Figure 2 a, b, c and d respectively. The fitted values for $R_s$, CPE$_i$, $R_i$, CPE$_{dl}$, $R_{ct}$ and $Z_o$ are shown in Appendix E Table 4.

Appendix E Figure 2 a) Nyquist plots of the Cu-bpy-CFM – without Li$_4$SiO$_4$, b) Cu-bpy-CFM – Unsubstituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$, c) Cu-bpy-CFM – F substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$, d) Cu-bpy-CFM – Mg substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ before and after first and 100$^{th}$ cycles at the OCV (2.2-2.4 V).
Appendix E Table 4 Charge transfer parameters before and after 1st, 2nd and 100th cycles of the substituted and unsubstituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coated S-Cu-bpy-CFM electrodes.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>S-SCFM</th>
<th>$R_\text{T}$/ ohm cm$^{-2}$</th>
<th>CPE$_\text{T}$</th>
<th>$R_\text{P}$/ ohm cm$^{-2}$</th>
<th>CPE$_\text{P}$</th>
<th>$R_{\text{ct}}$/ ohm cm$^{-2}$</th>
<th>Zo</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-bpy-CFM – without Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coating</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Before cycling</td>
<td>6.806</td>
<td>1.01*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>20.81</td>
<td>1.60*10$^{-2}$</td>
<td>0.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>After 1st cycle</td>
<td>6.70</td>
<td>2.60*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>22.08</td>
<td>2.0*10$^{-2}$</td>
<td>0.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>After 100th cycle</td>
<td>3.85</td>
<td>1.02*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>25.44</td>
<td>4.56*10$^{-4}$</td>
<td>0.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S-Cu-bpy-CFM – pristine Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coating</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Before cycling</td>
<td>3.55</td>
<td>3.01*10$^{-4}$</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>19.40</td>
<td>1.85*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>0.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>After 1st cycle</td>
<td>5.94</td>
<td>8.11*10$^{-4}$</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>19.68</td>
<td>1.59*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>0.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>After 100th cycle</td>
<td>5.67</td>
<td>1.52*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>0.6</td>
<td>22.29</td>
<td>8.03*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>0.6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Appendix E Table 4 (Continued)

**S-Cu-bpy-CFM – F substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coating**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Before cycling</th>
<th>After 1$^{st}$ cycle</th>
<th>After 100$^{th}$ cycle</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4.0*10$^{-4}$</td>
<td>1.32*10$^{-4}$</td>
<td>1.64*10$^{-4}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20.5</td>
<td>2.29*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>5.83*10$^{-5}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>6.21*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>20.2*10$^{-8}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>292.</td>
<td>3.1*10$^{-4}$</td>
<td>19.2*10$^{-4}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20.5</td>
<td>2.29*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>3.05*10$^{-4}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>8.0*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>8.0*10$^{-4}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>6.21*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>3.1*10$^{-4}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>292.</td>
<td>3.1*10$^{-4}$</td>
<td>19.2*10$^{-4}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>20.5*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>2.0*10$^{-4}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2.29*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>2.0*10$^{-4}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6.21*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>2.0*10$^{-4}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>292.</td>
<td>20.5*10$^{-5}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2.0*10$^{-4}$</td>
<td>2.0*10$^{-4}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2.29*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>2.0*10$^{-4}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6.21*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>2.0*10$^{-4}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>292.</td>
<td>20.5*10$^{-5}$</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**S-Cu-bpy-CFM – Mg substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coating**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Before cycling</th>
<th>After 1$^{st}$ cycle</th>
<th>After 100$^{th}$ cycle</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5.1*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>6.34*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>8.10*10$^{-5}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23.6</td>
<td>2.68*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>6.61*10$^{-5}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>7.0*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>2.6*10$^{-5}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>270.</td>
<td>1.19*10$^{-6}$</td>
<td>16.9*10$^{-6}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.16*10$^{-6}$</td>
<td>2.0*10$^{-6}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.59*10$^{-6}$</td>
<td>3.0*10$^{-6}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24.7</td>
<td>0.47*10$^{-6}$</td>
<td>4.87*10$^{-6}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.51*10$^{-6}$</td>
<td>0.51*10$^{-6}$</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**S-Cu-bpy-CFM – Ca substituted Li$_4$SiO$_4$ coating**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Before cycling</th>
<th>After 1$^{st}$ cycle</th>
<th>After 100$^{th}$ cycle</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4.6*10$^{-4}$</td>
<td>1.8*10$^{-4}$</td>
<td>2.0*10$^{-2}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25.4</td>
<td>2.26*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>6.61*10$^{-5}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>1.86*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>2.0*10$^{-5}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>186</td>
<td>5.52*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>15.9*10$^{-5}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3.20*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>4.90*10$^{-6}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>0.48*10$^{-6}$</td>
<td>0.62*10$^{-6}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2.13*10$^{-4}$</td>
<td>0.6</td>
<td>23.3*10$^{-4}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4.92*10$^{-4}$</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>18.1*10$^{-4}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18.1</td>
<td>6.61*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>1.72*10$^{-5}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.59*10$^{-5}$</td>
<td>1.59*10$^{-5}$</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Appendix F Supporting Information: Develop Novel Composite Sulfur Cathodes Comprising High Sulfur Loadings on Electronically Conducting Platforms with Polysulfide Trapping Agents (PTA) and Understand the Mechanisms Related to Prevention of Polysulfide Dissolution Contributing to High Energy Density - Directly Deposited Sulfur Architectures with Polysulfide Trapping Agents (DDSA-PTA) for Lithium-Sulfur Batteries

Pavithra M Shanthi\textsuperscript{a}, Ramalinga Kuruba\textsuperscript{b}, Bharat Gattu\textsuperscript{a}, Moni Datta\textsuperscript{b}, Prashant N Kumta\textsuperscript{a, b, c, d, *}

\textsuperscript{a}Department of Chemical and Petroleum Engineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{b}Department of Bioengineering, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{c}Department of Mechanical Engineering and Materials Science, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)

\textsuperscript{d}Center for Complex Engineered Multifunctional Materials, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, PA 15261 (USA)
Appendix F Figure 1 Comparison of the XRD patterns of commercial sulfur, CNF and DDSA matt
SEM of DDSA:

Appendix F Figure 2  (a) SEM image of the DDSA matt, (b) Sulfur and carbon mapping of the DDSA matt and c) EDS and elemental composition results of the DDSA matt.
Electrochemical Cycling Data of DDSA-PTA Electrodes:

Appendix F Figure 3 Cycling performance of PTA coated DDSA electrode under flooded electrolyte conditions (20ul/mg-S E/S ratio) commonly used in Li-S coin cell testing.

The PTA coated DDSA electrode, when tested in a flooded electrolyte system shows excellent electrochemical cycling performance with an initial capacity of 1305 mAh/g that stabilized at 1112 mAh/g to 200 cycles with less than 0.0014% when cycled at 0.2C rate (Appendix F Figure 3).
Appendix F Figure 4 (a) Comparison of XPS patterns of commercial sulfur and PTA-DDSA separators after 200 cycles and (b) Comparison of XPS patterns of commercial sulfur and PTA-DDSA electrodes after 200 cycles

XPS study of the electrodes and separators from the commercial sulfur and DDSA-PTA cathodes after 200 electrochemical charge–discharge cycles (Appendix F Figure 4a&b) clearly shows the absence of polysulfide peaks showing the efficacy of the polysulfide trapping agents in completing eliminating polysulfide dissolution.
The PTA coated DDSA electrodes showed good electrochemical performance when tested using the Batt 500 protocol is shown by the results of electrochemical cycling experiments in Appendix F Figure 5. The electrodes PTA-DDSA-1 and PTA-DDSA-2 showed an initial capacity of 1263 mAh/g and 1326 mAh/g respectively, when cycled at C/20 rate. Upon prolonged cycling, the PTA-DDSA-1 and PTA-DDSA-2 shows a capacity of 1023 mAh/g and 986 mAh/g respectively after 100 cycles at C/5 rate.
Appendix F Figure 6 (a) Comparison of XPS patterns of commercial sulfur and PTA - DDSA separators after 200 cycles

XPS study of the separators from the commercial sulfur and DDSA-PTA cathodes after 100 electrochemical charge – discharge cycles (Appendix F Figure 6) clearly shows the absence of polysulfide peaks showing the efficacy of the polysulfide trapping agents in completing eliminating polysulfide dissolution.
EIS Nyquist plot

Appendix F Figure 7 Nyquist plot of the DDSA-PTA (sample 2 and sample 3) battery before cycling, after 1st cycle and 100th charge-discharge cycles.

Appendix F Table 1 EIS data fitting of the samples

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>DDSA-PTA</th>
<th>$R_s$</th>
<th>CPE$_t$</th>
<th>$R_i$</th>
<th>CPE$_{dl}$</th>
<th>$R_{ct}$</th>
<th>$Z_0$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>DDSA-PTA (sample 1)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Before cycling</td>
<td>5.42</td>
<td>1.05* 10^{-5}</td>
<td>0.84</td>
<td>19.36</td>
<td>1.32* 10^{-2}</td>
<td>0.34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>After 1st cycle</td>
<td>4.92</td>
<td>3.20* 10^{-5}</td>
<td>0.76</td>
<td>18.22</td>
<td>1.62* 10^{-2}</td>
<td>0.52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>After 100th cycle</td>
<td>5.22</td>
<td>2.12* 10^{-5}</td>
<td>0.86</td>
<td>20.63</td>
<td>5.68* 10^{-4}</td>
<td>0.81</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Bibliography

1. Song, D.; Ikuta, H.; Uchida, T.; Wakahara, M., The spinel phases LiAl_{y}Mn_{2−y}O_{4} (y=0, 1/12, 1/9, 1/6, 1/3) and Li(Al, M)1/6Mn11/6O_{4} (M=Cr, Co) as the cathode for rechargeable lithium batteries. *Solid State Ionics* **1999**, *117* (1–2), 151-156.


112. Zhang, Y.; Zhao, Y.; Bakenov, Z.; Gosselink, D.; Chen, P., Poly (vinylidene fluoride-co-hexafluoropropylene)/poly (methylmethacrylate)/nanoclay composite gel polymer


227. Amo-Ochoa, P.; Givaja, G.; Miguel, P. J. S.; Castillo, O.; Zamora, F., Microwave assisted hydrothermal synthesis of a novel CuI-sulfate-pyrazine MOF. Inorganic Chemistry Communications 2007, 10 (8), 921-924.


266. Bellitto, C.; Bonamico, M.; Fares, V.; Imperatori, P.; Patrizio, S., Tetrathiafulvalenium salts of planar Pt, Pd, and Cu 1,2-dithio-oxalato-S,S[prime or minute] anions. Synthesis, chemistry and molecular structures of bis(tetrathiafulvalenium) bis(1,2-dithio-oxalato-S,S[prime or minute])palladate(II), [ttf]2[Pd(S2C2O2)2], and of bis(tetrathiafulvalenium)tetrathiafulvalene bis(1,2-dithio-oxalato-S,S[prime or minute])platinate(II), [ttf]3[Pt(S2C2O2)2]. *Journal of the Chemical Society, Dalton Transactions* **1989**, (4), 719-727.


269. Li, X.; Yin, Z.; Li, X.; Wang, C., Ethylene sulfate as film formation additive to improve the compatibility of graphite electrode for lithium-ion battery. Ionics 2014, 20 (6), 795-801.


362. Li, W.; Pang, Y.; Liu, J.; Liu, G.; Wang, Y.; Xia, Y., A PEO-based gel polymer electrolyte for lithium ion batteries. RSC Advances 2017, 7 (38), 23494-23501.


369. Mohamed, N. S.; Arof, A. K., Conductivity studies of LiCF3SO3-doped and DMF-plasticized PVDF-based solid polymer electrolytes. physica status solidi (a) 2004, 201 (14), 3096-3101.


408. Adnan, S. B. R. S.; Mohamed, N. S., Characterization of novel Li₄Zr0.06Si0.94O4 and Li₃.94Cr0.02Zr0.06Si0.94O4 ceramic electrolytes for lithium cells. *Ceramics International* **2014**, *40* (4), 6373-6379.
409. Kim, H.; Kim, Y.-I., Partial nitridation of Li4SiO4 and ionic conductivity of Li4.1SiO3.9N0.1. *Ceramics International* 2018.


